

**LESLIE
KEAN**



**THE PENTAGON'S
MYSTERIOUS
UFO PROGRAM**



1
00:00:03,470 --> 00:00:01,969
so basically we're not at the top of the

2
00:00:06,110 --> 00:00:03,480
food chain there's another species

3
00:00:08,150 --> 00:00:06,120
there's another life form or entity or

4
00:00:10,070 --> 00:00:08,160
Consciousness that is more advanced than

5
00:00:12,110 --> 00:00:10,080
we are you can be afraid of it because

6
00:00:14,030 --> 00:00:12,120
you know what if whatever this is

7
00:00:15,530 --> 00:00:14,040
decides that it doesn't want human

8
00:00:17,810 --> 00:00:15,540
beings around anymore it wants to use

9
00:00:22,609 --> 00:00:17,820
the planet for something else

10
00:00:23,810 --> 00:00:22,619
if you can see this type in Squirtle

11
00:00:26,150 --> 00:00:23,820
Squirtle

12
00:00:29,210 --> 00:00:26,160
into the chat

13
00:00:31,429 --> 00:00:29,220

Wesley how's it going hi Kurt uh it's

14

00:00:33,590 --> 00:00:31,439

going well yeah I'm got a lot going on

15

00:00:35,930 --> 00:00:33,600

as a sort of so does everyone else I

16

00:00:38,930 --> 00:00:35,940

think how are you doing great so you're

17

00:00:40,970 --> 00:00:38,940

known for your work on UFOs and you've

18

00:00:43,310 --> 00:00:40,980

written a New York Times bestseller

19

00:00:44,869 --> 00:00:43,320

contributed to Huffington Post and you

20

00:00:46,490 --> 00:00:44,879

have a book called surviving death you

21

00:00:47,990 --> 00:00:46,500

will have a National Geographic series

22

00:00:50,330 --> 00:00:48,000

which just came out premiered I think

23

00:00:51,830 --> 00:00:50,340

February 13th called UFOs investigating

24

00:00:53,510 --> 00:00:51,840

the unknown of which there will be a

25

00:00:56,889 --> 00:00:53,520

link in the description what else are

26
00:00:59,510 --> 00:00:56,899
you known for that I haven't mentioned

27
00:01:01,610 --> 00:00:59,520
what else am I known for well where else

28
00:01:04,250 --> 00:01:01,620
have I done maybe I would answer I would

29
00:01:07,130 --> 00:01:04,260
say um you know I did spend before the

30
00:01:09,170 --> 00:01:07,140
2017 New York Times story I did spend I

31
00:01:10,789 --> 00:01:09,180
started in reporting on UFOs in the year

32
00:01:13,190 --> 00:01:10,799
2000 that was my first story in the

33
00:01:16,850 --> 00:01:13,200
Boston Globe so I kind of had this whole

34
00:01:19,789 --> 00:01:16,860
phase of activity as a reporter before

35
00:01:21,710 --> 00:01:19,799
we had this you know this kind of cross

36
00:01:23,690 --> 00:01:21,720
over this line in 2017 where everything

37
00:01:27,469 --> 00:01:23,700
changed so I did spend a lot of years

38
00:01:28,969 --> 00:01:27,479

when the taboo was really dominant and I

39

00:01:31,010 --> 00:01:28,979

was just basically trying to get across

40

00:01:32,749 --> 00:01:31,020

the simple point that UFOs are real and

41

00:01:35,210 --> 00:01:32,759

they need to be paid attention to I mean

42

00:01:37,190 --> 00:01:35,220

even that was like a you know that's the

43

00:01:39,890 --> 00:01:37,200

basically was the theme of my book in

44

00:01:42,469 --> 00:01:39,900

2010 and even that was like a major

45

00:01:45,590 --> 00:01:42,479

thing for people to consider you know so

46

00:01:48,590 --> 00:01:45,600

it's just really because I had all that

47

00:01:49,850 --> 00:01:48,600

experience before 2017 I I just realized

48

00:01:52,730 --> 00:01:49,860

so much

49

00:01:54,710 --> 00:01:52,740

how things have changed and now you know

50

00:01:56,569 --> 00:01:54,720

official acknowledgment of the fact that

51
00:01:59,749 --> 00:01:56,579
UFOs are real just seems like almost

52
00:02:01,370 --> 00:01:59,759
it's passe at this point you know so

53
00:02:04,190 --> 00:02:01,380
anyway I've just been it's been so

54
00:02:05,749 --> 00:02:04,200
exciting to be part of this huge sea

55
00:02:07,850 --> 00:02:05,759
change that that happened in the last

56
00:02:09,650 --> 00:02:07,860
five years especially after banging on

57
00:02:11,029 --> 00:02:09,660
all the doors I did for so many years

58
00:02:12,949 --> 00:02:11,039
before that

59
00:02:14,449 --> 00:02:12,959
as you know theories of everything this

60
00:02:16,070 --> 00:02:14,459
channel is about fundamental reality

61
00:02:17,570 --> 00:02:16,080
mainly from a theoretical physics

62
00:02:19,670 --> 00:02:17,580
perspective as well as understanding

63
00:02:21,530 --> 00:02:19,680

Consciousness and subjectivity and so on

64

00:02:23,089 --> 00:02:21,540

so in that vein analyze this from a

65

00:02:24,770 --> 00:02:23,099

sociological perspective why do you

66

00:02:27,470 --> 00:02:24,780

think there's been such a plethora of

67

00:02:30,170 --> 00:02:27,480

Interest since 2017 toward this

68

00:02:32,030 --> 00:02:30,180

phenomenon yeah I think um you know the

69

00:02:33,350 --> 00:02:32,040

story in the New York Times revealed the

70

00:02:36,290 --> 00:02:33,360

fact that the Pentagon have been

71

00:02:38,210 --> 00:02:36,300

studying these objects for quite a while

72

00:02:40,369 --> 00:02:38,220

and uh

73

00:02:42,589 --> 00:02:40,379

you know that just set off this this

74

00:02:44,809 --> 00:02:42,599

kind of Snowball Effect I mean if indeed

75

00:02:47,930 --> 00:02:44,819

the Pentagon has been studying them and

76
00:02:49,309 --> 00:02:47,940
devoting resources and staff to that and

77
00:02:50,930 --> 00:02:49,319
of course the program there was very

78
00:02:52,670 --> 00:02:50,940
small and they didn't have money but

79
00:02:54,530 --> 00:02:52,680
nonetheless they were still

80
00:02:55,910 --> 00:02:54,540
doing the work

81
00:02:57,350 --> 00:02:55,920
um you know that made that made the

82
00:02:59,030 --> 00:02:57,360
point that well there's something to

83
00:03:01,250 --> 00:02:59,040
this and there were videos that were

84
00:03:02,630 --> 00:03:01,260
released for the story so it just if the

85
00:03:04,009 --> 00:03:02,640
Pentagon is paying attention to this

86
00:03:06,589 --> 00:03:04,019
there's something to it and then what

87
00:03:07,970 --> 00:03:06,599
happened is the the Congress wanted to

88
00:03:10,070 --> 00:03:07,980

be briefed on it

89

00:03:11,809 --> 00:03:10,080

or and and people were brought in to

90

00:03:14,210 --> 00:03:11,819

brief them and they received classified

91

00:03:17,149 --> 00:03:14,220

information and we have to remember

92

00:03:19,550 --> 00:03:17,159

that the lawmakers have access to

93

00:03:21,890 --> 00:03:19,560

information that none of us have

94

00:03:23,869 --> 00:03:21,900

so when they make their statements about

95

00:03:25,729 --> 00:03:23,879

the reality of this they're basing that

96

00:03:27,290 --> 00:03:25,739

on knowledge that we don't have and you

97

00:03:28,850 --> 00:03:27,300

know I think people forget that they say

98

00:03:30,229 --> 00:03:28,860

well why can't why don't we have more

99

00:03:32,149 --> 00:03:30,239

videos why don't we have more of this

100

00:03:34,850 --> 00:03:32,159

and that we have to remember that the

101
00:03:37,009 --> 00:03:34,860
people in charge have seen a lot more

102
00:03:39,410 --> 00:03:37,019
so you know it's just and then you know

103
00:03:41,270 --> 00:03:39,420
we had the June 2021 report in which

104
00:03:43,430 --> 00:03:41,280
acknowledgment was made in black and

105
00:03:45,050 --> 00:03:43,440
white of the reality the phenomena and

106
00:03:47,210 --> 00:03:45,060
that they're being the various types of

107
00:03:48,649 --> 00:03:47,220
phenomena that are being seen and that

108
00:03:51,530 --> 00:03:48,659
you know they had no evidence that they

109
00:03:54,050 --> 00:03:51,540
were Russian or Chinese at that point

110
00:03:56,390 --> 00:03:54,060
um you know statements by high-level

111
00:03:58,970 --> 00:03:56,400
officials both retired and active

112
00:04:01,210 --> 00:03:58,980
elected provincials in it so you know

113
00:04:03,830 --> 00:04:01,220

the attack it's just become this this

114

00:04:06,649 --> 00:04:03,840

public and

115

00:04:08,809 --> 00:04:06,659

a public thing you know uh the media

116

00:04:11,690 --> 00:04:08,819

went crazy with this

117

00:04:14,330 --> 00:04:11,700

um the 60-minute show in June of 2021 I

118

00:04:16,250 --> 00:04:14,340

believe it was was huge and so yeah

119

00:04:18,229 --> 00:04:16,260

there's there's now that now that it's

120

00:04:19,969 --> 00:04:18,239

sort of okay to take it seriously the

121

00:04:22,189 --> 00:04:19,979

taboo has really sort of stepped more

122

00:04:23,810 --> 00:04:22,199

into the back ground you know he's still

123

00:04:26,030 --> 00:04:23,820

it's still there

124

00:04:27,770 --> 00:04:26,040

but we're in a new world with regards to

125

00:04:29,270 --> 00:04:27,780

this and we even have we've had a

126

00:04:32,150 --> 00:04:29,280

congressional hearing we've had

127

00:04:34,010 --> 00:04:32,160

legislation passed that's allowing

128

00:04:35,810 --> 00:04:34,020

Witnesses and whistleblowers to come

129

00:04:38,030 --> 00:04:35,820

forward now and you know release their

130

00:04:40,249 --> 00:04:38,040

security Oaths or be protect and be

131

00:04:42,170 --> 00:04:40,259

protected in that process so

132

00:04:44,150 --> 00:04:42,180

there's just so much has happened I mean

133

00:04:46,129 --> 00:04:44,160

I think the why is people have always

134

00:04:48,950 --> 00:04:46,139

been interested in this and now that the

135

00:04:50,870 --> 00:04:48,960

lawmakers are involved

136

00:04:52,249 --> 00:04:50,880

and the Pentagon is involved and that's

137

00:04:54,050 --> 00:04:52,259

all public

138

00:04:56,030 --> 00:04:54,060

it's just providing a whole different

139

00:04:57,409 --> 00:04:56,040

picture of what this is all about we

140

00:04:59,570 --> 00:04:57,419

have of course the National Security

141

00:05:03,110 --> 00:04:59,580

side of it and the aviation safety side

142

00:05:04,490 --> 00:05:03,120

of it which has been emphasized a lot

143

00:05:06,290 --> 00:05:04,500

um which is a good reason to pay

144

00:05:07,969 --> 00:05:06,300

attention and a good reason to

145

00:05:10,550 --> 00:05:07,979

investigate or find out what these

146

00:05:12,230 --> 00:05:10,560

things are so what is this when we talk

147

00:05:13,730 --> 00:05:12,240

about the reality of this can you

148

00:05:16,129 --> 00:05:13,740

explain to people who are what is she

149

00:05:18,170 --> 00:05:16,139

referring to UFOs what are UFOs what are

150

00:05:20,210 --> 00:05:18,180

uaps

151

00:05:21,770 --> 00:05:20,220

I wish I knew what they were

152

00:05:23,749 --> 00:05:21,780

um I don't think anyone really does but

153

00:05:25,850 --> 00:05:23,759

what we do know I mean that what's

154

00:05:28,790 --> 00:05:25,860

happened you know in the last 20 years

155

00:05:31,430 --> 00:05:28,800

or so that our conception of what a UFO

156

00:05:34,249 --> 00:05:31,440

is has changed we don't even use the

157

00:05:36,469 --> 00:05:34,259

word UFO really anymore so when I first

158

00:05:38,570 --> 00:05:36,479

started there was all the Sci-Fi and the

159

00:05:40,730 --> 00:05:38,580

kind of popular culture attitudes toward

160

00:05:42,529 --> 00:05:40,740

it and the general thinking among the

161

00:05:43,850 --> 00:05:42,539

people involved in investigations was

162

00:05:46,010 --> 00:05:43,860

what they call the Extraterrestrial

163

00:05:49,310 --> 00:05:46,020

hypothesis it was sort of the simplistic

164

00:05:50,570 --> 00:05:49,320

idea that we're being visited from you

165

00:05:52,909 --> 00:05:50,580

know from the people who accept that

166

00:05:55,129 --> 00:05:52,919

this is not human it was a simplistic

167

00:05:57,050 --> 00:05:55,139

idea that we're being visited by beings

168

00:05:59,330 --> 00:05:57,060

in these this shape craft and they're

169

00:06:01,010 --> 00:05:59,340

coming from some other planet and you

170

00:06:03,890 --> 00:06:01,020

know fast forward to the way it's looked

171

00:06:06,950 --> 00:06:03,900

at now we now use the word unidentified

172

00:06:09,110 --> 00:06:06,960

anomalous phenomena and recently the

173

00:06:11,749 --> 00:06:09,120

word Ariel was changed to anomalous

174

00:06:14,270 --> 00:06:11,759

because the phenomena as it's seen now

175

00:06:16,010 --> 00:06:14,280

incorporates so much more than than the

176

00:06:18,110 --> 00:06:16,020

concept of some craft coming from

177

00:06:21,110 --> 00:06:18,120

another solar system or Another Part

178

00:06:22,610 --> 00:06:21,120

part of the Galaxy and it's because you

179

00:06:25,249 --> 00:06:22,620

know the phenomena takes so many

180

00:06:27,710 --> 00:06:25,259

different forms it has so many abilities

181

00:06:29,930 --> 00:06:27,720

it affects people's Consciousness

182

00:06:32,390 --> 00:06:29,940

sometimes it has medical effects on

183

00:06:35,270 --> 00:06:32,400

people it comes in just about every

184

00:06:37,129 --> 00:06:35,280

shape and size that you can imagine uh

185

00:06:39,050 --> 00:06:37,139

and it's just this mystery and nobody

186

00:06:41,749 --> 00:06:39,060

really and you ask what it is that's the

187

00:06:44,629 --> 00:06:41,759

big question uh that we seem to you know

188

00:06:47,570 --> 00:06:44,639

I I know that the military has collected

189

00:06:48,950 --> 00:06:47,580

a lot of data on how the the objects

190

00:06:50,570 --> 00:06:48,960

behave

191

00:06:52,490 --> 00:06:50,580

you know there's the there's

192

00:06:53,990 --> 00:06:52,500

characteristics that are consistent in

193

00:06:55,909 --> 00:06:54,000

terms of extraordinary behavior that

194

00:06:59,510 --> 00:06:55,919

appear to be technological

195

00:07:01,730 --> 00:06:59,520

but so we have data about what they look

196

00:07:04,070 --> 00:07:01,740

like and how they act but the actual

197

00:07:05,990 --> 00:07:04,080

essence of the question of what they

198

00:07:09,590 --> 00:07:06,000

actually are

199

00:07:11,510 --> 00:07:09,600

I don't I don't think anybody knows uh

200

00:07:13,610 --> 00:07:11,520

even those even if we have

201

00:07:16,129 --> 00:07:13,620

collected debris and we or we have

202

00:07:18,770 --> 00:07:16,139

crashed objects that are being studied

203

00:07:21,710 --> 00:07:18,780

uh by aerospace companies or by whoever

204

00:07:23,749 --> 00:07:21,720

in these very secret programs they might

205

00:07:25,249 --> 00:07:23,759

have learned something but even if they

206

00:07:26,930 --> 00:07:25,259

understand a little bit about technology

207

00:07:29,270 --> 00:07:26,940

we still don't really know what they are

208

00:07:31,370 --> 00:07:29,280

or why they're here or where they come

209

00:07:32,809 --> 00:07:31,380

from those are the questions that you

210

00:07:34,189 --> 00:07:32,819

know that everybody's so curious about

211

00:07:36,290 --> 00:07:34,199

and

212

00:07:37,730 --> 00:07:36,300

I hope we find the answer someday but we

213

00:07:40,010 --> 00:07:37,740

may never really understand what they're

214

00:07:41,629 --> 00:07:40,020

all about I don't have your suspicions

215

00:07:42,950 --> 00:07:41,639

as to where they come from and what they

216

00:07:44,689 --> 00:07:42,960

are I don't think my opinion is

217

00:07:46,850 --> 00:07:44,699

necessarily any more vowel than anyone

218

00:07:48,529 --> 00:07:46,860

else is when it comes to you know where

219

00:07:51,050 --> 00:07:48,539

they come from I mean I really don't

220

00:07:52,850 --> 00:07:51,060

know I think there's so many possible

221

00:07:54,230 --> 00:07:52,860

explanations and maybe there's a lot of

222

00:07:56,629 --> 00:07:54,240

different phenomena coming from

223

00:07:58,430 --> 00:07:56,639

different sources here or maybe it's all

224

00:08:00,589 --> 00:07:58,440

one we don't even know that

225

00:08:03,790 --> 00:08:00,599

you know and there are people that have

226

00:08:05,390 --> 00:08:03,800

discussed time travel as being involved

227

00:08:06,770 --> 00:08:05,400

inter-dimensionality that they're coming

228

00:08:08,330 --> 00:08:06,780

from some other mention and kind of

229

00:08:10,309 --> 00:08:08,340

bleeding through to ours and then they

230

00:08:12,550 --> 00:08:10,319

go back to their dimension

231

00:08:15,589 --> 00:08:12,560

or visitors from extraterrestrial

232

00:08:19,790 --> 00:08:15,599

locations in the universe or

233

00:08:21,890 --> 00:08:19,800

who knows what you know I mean I I think

234

00:08:25,249 --> 00:08:21,900

it's just every everything's on the

235

00:08:27,529 --> 00:08:25,259

table let's put it that way and um

236

00:08:29,990 --> 00:08:27,539

everything's on the table you mentioned

237

00:08:32,089 --> 00:08:30,000

medical effects yeah

238

00:08:34,370 --> 00:08:32,099

medical effects as in salutary or

239

00:08:36,050 --> 00:08:34,380

deleterious the medical effects are not

240

00:08:37,190 --> 00:08:36,060

anything you'd want to have from what I

241

00:08:39,589 --> 00:08:37,200

understand

242

00:08:41,990 --> 00:08:39,599

um and I mean I'm there have been there

243

00:08:44,089 --> 00:08:42,000

have been some papers and some writings

244

00:08:46,250 --> 00:08:44,099

about them that basically people will

245

00:08:48,710 --> 00:08:46,260

come too close to these things

246

00:08:51,350 --> 00:08:48,720

can have problems but have blood

247

00:08:52,970 --> 00:08:51,360

disorders or cancer related issues I

248

00:08:54,050 --> 00:08:52,980

mean I'm not I'm not up on all the

249

00:08:56,449 --> 00:08:54,060

specifics

250

00:08:58,790 --> 00:08:56,459

but there have been medical Effects by

251
00:09:00,769 --> 00:08:58,800
people who've had Close Encounters there

252
00:09:02,810 --> 00:09:00,779
have been government related medical

253
00:09:06,110 --> 00:09:02,820
doctors who have been studying these

254
00:09:07,910 --> 00:09:06,120
cases and I know Gary Nolan the the

255
00:09:09,710 --> 00:09:07,920
um geneticists or the biologist from

256
00:09:12,670 --> 00:09:09,720
Stanford is of course involved with some

257
00:09:15,670 --> 00:09:12,680
of these studies and so are others so

258
00:09:18,590 --> 00:09:15,680
uh and then you know yeah so I mean

259
00:09:20,210 --> 00:09:18,600
these these people are affected when

260
00:09:23,210 --> 00:09:20,220
they get too close

261
00:09:24,530 --> 00:09:23,220
um and I I don't know you know I can't

262
00:09:25,730 --> 00:09:24,540
go a lot into the specifics you have to

263
00:09:27,650 --> 00:09:25,740

go to The Experts who are doing the

264

00:09:30,710 --> 00:09:27,660

studies on them but

265

00:09:32,690 --> 00:09:30,720

um sometimes people have marks or on

266

00:09:34,670 --> 00:09:32,700

their bodies afterwards or nosebleeds

267

00:09:36,410 --> 00:09:34,680

but they're a lot more serious effects

268

00:09:38,570 --> 00:09:36,420

than that that can happen by the way

269

00:09:41,269 --> 00:09:38,580

have you seen the tow show before oh

270

00:09:43,430 --> 00:09:41,279

absolutely it's a wonderful show Kurt I

271

00:09:45,769 --> 00:09:43,440

watch your show a lot especially I mean

272

00:09:49,370 --> 00:09:45,779

I watch it mainly when you have us UFO

273

00:09:50,750 --> 00:09:49,380

people on so yeah definitely it's a

274

00:09:52,490 --> 00:09:50,760

great show and that means so much coming

275

00:09:53,870 --> 00:09:52,500

from you so I take this topic seriously

276

00:09:55,970 --> 00:09:53,880

and it's often difficult for me to

277

00:09:57,769 --> 00:09:55,980

disembroid from the more distressing

278

00:09:59,570 --> 00:09:57,779

aspects we'll just take a Meandering

279

00:10:01,310 --> 00:09:59,580

relaxed approach getting people

280

00:10:03,710 --> 00:10:01,320

introduced to this let's start with the

281

00:10:05,690 --> 00:10:03,720

2017 article called The pentagon's

282

00:10:07,490 --> 00:10:05,700

Mysterious UFO program walk us through

283

00:10:09,470 --> 00:10:07,500

the writing process of that how long

284

00:10:10,850 --> 00:10:09,480

does it take how do you get such an

285

00:10:13,190 --> 00:10:10,860

article approved do you pitch it to

286

00:10:16,009 --> 00:10:13,200

someone and what is the article

287

00:10:17,990 --> 00:10:16,019

okay um well people may or people

288

00:10:20,329 --> 00:10:18,000

probably know that I it started when I

289

00:10:22,490 --> 00:10:20,339

had a meeting with Luis salazando right

290

00:10:25,310 --> 00:10:22,500

at literally the day he resigned from

291

00:10:28,009 --> 00:10:25,320

his job as the head of this program

292

00:10:29,630 --> 00:10:28,019

called atip in the in the uh you know

293

00:10:32,389 --> 00:10:29,640

the advanced Aerospace threat

294

00:10:35,030 --> 00:10:32,399

identification program

295

00:10:36,470 --> 00:10:35,040

um which he was working on with some

296

00:10:38,030 --> 00:10:36,480

colleagues at the Pentagon and he

297

00:10:39,829 --> 00:10:38,040

resigned because he didn't fill enough

298

00:10:42,829 --> 00:10:39,839

resources for being devoted to this and

299

00:10:44,690 --> 00:10:42,839

he wanted to make a point make his point

300

00:10:47,389 --> 00:10:44,700

the best way he felt to do that was to

301
00:10:49,310 --> 00:10:47,399
leave the job and so I was some

302
00:10:51,230 --> 00:10:49,320
colleagues of his invited me to a

303
00:10:53,690 --> 00:10:51,240
meeting with him in October early

304
00:10:55,850 --> 00:10:53,700
October of 2017 and that's how the whole

305
00:10:57,590 --> 00:10:55,860
thing started and I was

306
00:10:59,509 --> 00:10:57,600
um that's where I first saw the videos I

307
00:11:02,090 --> 00:10:59,519
was given a lot of documents I was shown

308
00:11:03,710 --> 00:11:02,100
you know the letter from Harry Reid

309
00:11:07,130 --> 00:11:03,720
which showed his involvement in all of

310
00:11:09,889 --> 00:11:07,140
this Lou's letter to the Secretary of

311
00:11:11,710 --> 00:11:09,899
Defense which was really powerful spent

312
00:11:14,870 --> 00:11:11,720
a lot of time talking with Lou

313
00:11:18,889 --> 00:11:14,880

and then I went to my colleague Ralph

314

00:11:20,389 --> 00:11:18,899

Blumenthal who is is a freelance we

315

00:11:24,170 --> 00:11:20,399

contributed to the New York Times and

316

00:11:25,490 --> 00:11:24,180

was on staff there for decades and we

317

00:11:26,810 --> 00:11:25,500

pitched it to the New York Times you're

318

00:11:28,670 --> 00:11:26,820

absolutely right you have to make a

319

00:11:30,710 --> 00:11:28,680

pitch you have to get the editors

320

00:11:32,750 --> 00:11:30,720

interested so we were able to have a

321

00:11:35,269 --> 00:11:32,760

meeting with a um a man named Mark

322

00:11:36,949 --> 00:11:35,279

Mazzetti who's the an investigator I

323

00:11:39,650 --> 00:11:36,959

think he's chief of the investigation

324

00:11:40,670 --> 00:11:39,660

Bureau in DC we had an in-person meeting

325

00:11:42,710 --> 00:11:40,680

with him

326

00:11:44,690 --> 00:11:42,720

and they approved the story I mean they

327

00:11:46,190 --> 00:11:44,700

I mean I wasn't a little surprised how

328

00:11:47,509 --> 00:11:46,200

could they not because we had we had

329

00:11:48,949 --> 00:11:47,519

people on the record we had

330

00:11:50,930 --> 00:11:48,959

documentation

331

00:11:52,730 --> 00:11:50,940

and this was related to the U.S

332

00:11:54,829 --> 00:11:52,740

government so that's the kind of thing

333

00:11:56,810 --> 00:11:54,839

they're interested in and then we were

334

00:11:58,430 --> 00:11:56,820

assigned Helene Cooper to work with us

335

00:12:00,410 --> 00:11:58,440

who's the Pentagon correspondent for the

336

00:12:02,509 --> 00:12:00,420

New York Times who's absolutely

337

00:12:03,769 --> 00:12:02,519

incredible what a gift that was I mean

338

00:12:05,389 --> 00:12:03,779

we never would have been able to do the

339

00:12:08,090 --> 00:12:05,399

story without her she was just what's

340

00:12:10,370 --> 00:12:08,100

her name one more time Helene Cooper

341

00:12:12,290 --> 00:12:10,380

and yeah she's the person who recently

342

00:12:14,329 --> 00:12:12,300

at the press conference a few days ago

343

00:12:18,170 --> 00:12:14,339

or last week asked the question of

344

00:12:21,230 --> 00:12:18,180

whatever that gen General Glenn van hurk

345

00:12:23,210 --> 00:12:21,240

about you know whether these objects

346

00:12:25,370 --> 00:12:23,220

that are being shot down could possibly

347

00:12:28,250 --> 00:12:25,380

be alien I mean she had the guts to ask

348

00:12:30,889 --> 00:12:28,260

that question but anyway that's an aside

349

00:12:33,769 --> 00:12:30,899

but um and she's also featured in

350

00:12:35,569 --> 00:12:33,779

episode one of our of our series that

351

00:12:37,310 --> 00:12:35,579

you mentioned that just came out so it

352

00:12:39,050 --> 00:12:37,320

was pretty amazing photos investigating

353

00:12:40,970 --> 00:12:39,060

the unknown right which people can see

354

00:12:43,190 --> 00:12:40,980

on Hulu now and it was just amazing to

355

00:12:45,829 --> 00:12:43,200

get her on camera I feel like she stole

356

00:12:48,410 --> 00:12:45,839

the whole first episode she was so good

357

00:12:50,690 --> 00:12:48,420

but anyway just so she's just an

358

00:12:52,430 --> 00:12:50,700

outstanding you know reporter who writes

359

00:12:54,829 --> 00:12:52,440

front page stories all the time for the

360

00:12:57,170 --> 00:12:54,839

New York Times on a lot of you know

361

00:12:58,970 --> 00:12:57,180

topics related to Pentagon issues

362

00:13:00,949 --> 00:12:58,980

involving the Pentagon so anyway it took

363

00:13:02,569 --> 00:13:00,959

us so once we pitched it it took a

364

00:13:04,430 --> 00:13:02,579

couple of months to do the whole story

365

00:13:06,350 --> 00:13:04,440

we came out in December we probably

366

00:13:07,430 --> 00:13:06,360

pitched it in mid-october or something

367

00:13:10,730 --> 00:13:07,440

like that

368

00:13:12,290 --> 00:13:10,740

it took a while we had to the big one of

369

00:13:14,210 --> 00:13:12,300

the big things we had to do was to get

370

00:13:15,829 --> 00:13:14,220

Harry Reid on the record which was a big

371

00:13:18,590 --> 00:13:15,839

moment

372

00:13:20,930 --> 00:13:18,600

um we had to get a lot of stuff past the

373

00:13:23,449 --> 00:13:20,940

eyes of the editors who were very very

374

00:13:26,389 --> 00:13:23,459

strict and very controlling when you're

375

00:13:28,910 --> 00:13:26,399

doing a story like this and um Helene

376

00:13:30,829 --> 00:13:28,920

Helene flew out actually to Las Vegas I

377

00:13:32,930 --> 00:13:30,839

met with Harry Reid in person

378

00:13:34,910 --> 00:13:32,940

and she talks about that in the series

379

00:13:37,550 --> 00:13:34,920

it's really funny how she talks about it

380

00:13:40,069 --> 00:13:37,560

but when we knew when we had him we knew

381

00:13:42,110 --> 00:13:40,079

we had it I mean this was really

382

00:13:43,970 --> 00:13:42,120

he was crucial to the story because he

383

00:13:46,069 --> 00:13:43,980

was able to verify the existence of the

384

00:13:46,970 --> 00:13:46,079

program and the fact that he was the one

385

00:13:50,150 --> 00:13:46,980

who

386

00:13:53,090 --> 00:13:50,160

got the funding way back before atip was

387

00:13:55,550 --> 00:13:53,100

really atip he got funding for a Dia

388

00:13:57,710 --> 00:13:55,560

program that eventually kind of spawned

389

00:14:00,590 --> 00:13:57,720

atip but he was able to verify the

390

00:14:02,210 --> 00:14:00,600

program called the advanced weapons oh

391

00:14:06,170 --> 00:14:02,220

my God I might not get it right you know

392

00:14:07,850 --> 00:14:06,180

I'm sure systems uh it's a it's all set

393

00:14:10,069 --> 00:14:07,860

people have to look it up you got the

394

00:14:11,810 --> 00:14:10,079

syllables correct at least yeah I know I

395

00:14:14,210 --> 00:14:11,820

mean

396

00:14:16,509 --> 00:14:14,220

um yeah so um

397

00:14:20,090 --> 00:14:16,519

and you know Egypt was sort of able to

398

00:14:22,490 --> 00:14:20,100

ride Road out from that program into the

399

00:14:25,190 --> 00:14:22,500

Pentagon and did a lot of work on

400

00:14:26,629 --> 00:14:25,200

specifically on UFOs whereas allsup of

401
00:14:28,850 --> 00:14:26,639
course was much broader than that

402
00:14:31,190 --> 00:14:28,860
covering a lot of other things

403
00:14:34,550 --> 00:14:31,200
so um yeah

404
00:14:37,009 --> 00:14:34,560
um so who resigns comes to you with a

405
00:14:38,930 --> 00:14:37,019
slew of documents on day one

406
00:14:40,910 --> 00:14:38,940
yeah I mean it really wasn't Lou Who

407
00:14:43,430 --> 00:14:40,920
came to me it was Chris Mellon and some

408
00:14:45,769 --> 00:14:43,440
other colleagues who felt um you know

409
00:14:49,550 --> 00:14:45,779
that they should talk to me

410
00:14:51,350 --> 00:14:49,560
um and so he was just sort of

411
00:14:52,970 --> 00:14:51,360
willing to go along with it you know he

412
00:14:55,370 --> 00:14:52,980
doesn't he's not fully responsible for

413
00:14:56,990 --> 00:14:55,380

that he's not responsible for me getting

414

00:14:59,389 --> 00:14:57,000

those videos or being shown the videos

415

00:15:01,250 --> 00:14:59,399

but it was a group of his colleagues I

416

00:15:03,590 --> 00:15:01,260

mean I I think it's public knowledge it

417

00:15:05,509 --> 00:15:03,600

was Chris Mellon and Hal put off and Jim

418

00:15:07,129 --> 00:15:05,519

semi then

419

00:15:09,710 --> 00:15:07,139

um who were there at the meeting along

420

00:15:13,189 --> 00:15:09,720

with me and Lou um was there one other

421

00:15:14,689 --> 00:15:13,199

person I think I think that was yeah for

422

00:15:16,670 --> 00:15:14,699

the I'll tell you that changed my life

423

00:15:18,230 --> 00:15:16,680

that moment I was just blown away by

424

00:15:19,970 --> 00:15:18,240

what I was being told and what I was

425

00:15:22,250 --> 00:15:19,980

seeing after all the years

426

00:15:25,129 --> 00:15:22,260

you know of what I'd been through to be

427

00:15:27,290 --> 00:15:25,139

given the story like this was something

428

00:15:29,210 --> 00:15:27,300

I never would have imagined happening

429

00:15:30,290 --> 00:15:29,220

the way that I works for myself is much

430

00:15:31,970 --> 00:15:30,300

different the way it works for yourself

431

00:15:33,710 --> 00:15:31,980

you have a much more professional and

432

00:15:35,150 --> 00:15:33,720

seasoned approach for me when I'm

433

00:15:37,009 --> 00:15:35,160

choosing a guest I'll hear about them

434

00:15:38,689 --> 00:15:37,019

once or twice I look them up here and

435

00:15:40,310 --> 00:15:38,699

there over the course of weeks and then

436

00:15:41,810 --> 00:15:40,320

at some point I start to do a deep dive

437

00:15:43,910 --> 00:15:41,820

this sounds like you just got thrown

438

00:15:45,650 --> 00:15:43,920

into the deep end right away is that the

439

00:15:47,870 --> 00:15:45,660

case or did you have some contact with

440

00:15:49,670 --> 00:15:47,880

Chris or Lou priors to get some

441

00:15:52,250 --> 00:15:49,680

semblance of what's going to happen at

442

00:15:54,889 --> 00:15:52,260

some point no I I mean I I knew I had

443

00:15:56,689 --> 00:15:54,899

known Chris for years so Chris Mel and I

444

00:15:59,449 --> 00:15:56,699

knew I knew Hal put off for many years

445

00:16:03,889 --> 00:15:59,459

even longer than Chris Mellon

446

00:16:06,530 --> 00:16:03,899

um and Lou I believe had already I just

447

00:16:09,110 --> 00:16:06,540

don't remember these the timeline but I

448

00:16:11,210 --> 00:16:09,120

think he had already spoken on behalf of

449

00:16:13,189 --> 00:16:11,220

to the Stars Academy of Arts and

450

00:16:16,009 --> 00:16:13,199

Sciences remember when they did that

451

00:16:18,889 --> 00:16:16,019

initial press conference so I it wasn't

452

00:16:22,250 --> 00:16:18,899

like I mean I knew who he was

453

00:16:24,230 --> 00:16:22,260

you know and um but I hadn't met him I

454

00:16:25,850 --> 00:16:24,240

hadn't talked to him I hadn't been shown

455

00:16:28,189 --> 00:16:25,860

all the things that I was shown at that

456

00:16:30,410 --> 00:16:28,199

meeting that's what was so significant

457

00:16:32,230 --> 00:16:30,420

about it and and knowing that there was

458

00:16:35,150 --> 00:16:32,240

a possibility of bringing this forward

459

00:16:36,949 --> 00:16:35,160

uh was really exciting

460

00:16:40,370 --> 00:16:36,959

were there elements that you had to

461

00:16:43,129 --> 00:16:40,380

leave out of the 2017 article

462

00:16:44,810 --> 00:16:43,139

there always are I mean we always every

463

00:16:47,329 --> 00:16:44,820

and I've done a whole series of times

464

00:16:49,009 --> 00:16:47,339

stories with the three of us and then

465

00:16:51,829 --> 00:16:49,019

some with just Ralph Blumenthal since

466

00:16:53,210 --> 00:16:51,839

then there's always more than than they

467

00:16:55,610 --> 00:16:53,220

give you space for

468

00:16:58,310 --> 00:16:55,620

but that was a long they gave us a lot

469

00:17:00,350 --> 00:16:58,320

of space for that story and not only did

470

00:17:03,050 --> 00:17:00,360

we have the story about atip but we had

471

00:17:05,569 --> 00:17:03,060

a section about the Nimitz event and we

472

00:17:07,610 --> 00:17:05,579

had Helene and I had actually sat down

473

00:17:09,169 --> 00:17:07,620

in Washington with Dave fraver and spoke

474

00:17:10,130 --> 00:17:09,179

to him for hours about what happened

475

00:17:12,049 --> 00:17:10,140

there

476

00:17:15,169 --> 00:17:12,059

and I think this was the first time he

477

00:17:16,730 --> 00:17:15,179

ever came forward so that was one aspect

478

00:17:18,530 --> 00:17:16,740

we would have loved to have included

479

00:17:20,750 --> 00:17:18,540

more about that event for instance but

480

00:17:22,309 --> 00:17:20,760

you know there's only so much space we

481

00:17:25,490 --> 00:17:22,319

would have liked to have included more

482

00:17:28,970 --> 00:17:25,500

about what they actually learned within

483

00:17:31,310 --> 00:17:28,980

the program about UFOs

484

00:17:34,310 --> 00:17:31,320

and the story was not so much about the

485

00:17:38,270 --> 00:17:34,320

UFO phenomenon itself it was about the

486

00:17:41,029 --> 00:17:38,280

fact that this this atip program existed

487

00:17:42,590 --> 00:17:41,039

and how it got set up and uh you know

488

00:17:44,210 --> 00:17:42,600

all of that one of the background was

489

00:17:45,770 --> 00:17:44,220

for that program and that's what the

490

00:17:49,010 --> 00:17:45,780

times was really interested in are

491

00:17:50,870 --> 00:17:49,020

reporting on and then in 2019 when Ralph

492

00:17:53,630 --> 00:17:50,880

and the three of us did our Second Story

493

00:17:55,430 --> 00:17:53,640

then we got to focus more on the actual

494

00:17:57,110 --> 00:17:55,440

objects themselves which is what people

495

00:17:59,330 --> 00:17:57,120

really missed in the first one I think

496

00:18:00,770 --> 00:17:59,340

and we tried our best I mean we would

497

00:18:03,650 --> 00:18:00,780

have there's a lot more we would have

498

00:18:06,890 --> 00:18:03,660

liked to have included in that story but

499

00:18:09,890 --> 00:18:06,900

um the editors at the New York Times

500

00:18:13,390 --> 00:18:09,900

are really rigorous and they vet

501

00:18:15,650 --> 00:18:13,400

everything and they're they

502

00:18:17,690 --> 00:18:15,660

basically what can go in and what can't

503

00:18:19,310 --> 00:18:17,700

you know and you can you can argue for

504

00:18:20,510 --> 00:18:19,320

certain things you got to pick your

505

00:18:22,909 --> 00:18:20,520

arguments

506

00:18:25,010 --> 00:18:22,919

and at some point you just it's what it

507

00:18:26,750 --> 00:18:25,020

is it is what it is you know

508

00:18:28,669 --> 00:18:26,760

um so it's not like we wouldn't have

509

00:18:29,870 --> 00:18:28,679

liked to have had included more we would

510

00:18:31,789 --> 00:18:29,880

have

511

00:18:33,950 --> 00:18:31,799

um but you know we're at the mercy of

512

00:18:37,789 --> 00:18:33,960

the editors and I think the second story

513

00:18:39,650 --> 00:18:37,799

in 2019 was so explosive because

514

00:18:42,110 --> 00:18:39,660

it did include

515

00:18:44,690 --> 00:18:42,120

descriptions from Pilots we had Ryan

516

00:18:46,970 --> 00:18:44,700

graves in that story and people just

517

00:18:48,529 --> 00:18:46,980

love reading about what the pilots are

518

00:18:49,970 --> 00:18:48,539

actually seeing what the objects look

519

00:18:51,470 --> 00:18:49,980

like what have they learned about them

520

00:18:53,390 --> 00:18:51,480

that's what was missing in the first one

521

00:18:55,549 --> 00:18:53,400

and what is left out is generally left

522

00:18:57,590 --> 00:18:55,559

out because of reasons of space it's

523

00:18:59,330 --> 00:18:57,600

always space Oh that's the number one

524

00:19:00,710 --> 00:18:59,340

you always have a certain amount of a

525

00:19:02,210 --> 00:19:00,720

word count that you're given you can you

526

00:19:04,070 --> 00:19:02,220

can have you can make it this long so

527

00:19:05,510 --> 00:19:04,080

you then we as the editor we as the

528

00:19:08,029 --> 00:19:05,520

writers have to determine what we think

529

00:19:09,049 --> 00:19:08,039

is most you know has the priority for

530

00:19:10,909 --> 00:19:09,059

that space

531

00:19:12,590 --> 00:19:10,919

but there might be things that they

532

00:19:14,810 --> 00:19:12,600

wanted to take out or that they want us

533

00:19:17,750 --> 00:19:14,820

to add for instance in that first story

534

00:19:19,090 --> 00:19:17,760

they um wanted us to have some comments

535

00:19:20,990 --> 00:19:19,100

from Skeptics

536

00:19:22,370 --> 00:19:21,000

that's not something we would have

537

00:19:24,350 --> 00:19:22,380

chosen because we didn't think it was

538

00:19:26,570 --> 00:19:24,360

relevant to what we were writing about I

539

00:19:29,150 --> 00:19:26,580

mean there's nothing in the story

540

00:19:30,890 --> 00:19:29,160

that was questionable or opinion or

541

00:19:33,289 --> 00:19:30,900

something that a skeptic needs to weigh

542

00:19:36,529 --> 00:19:33,299

in on but they wanted a you know an

543

00:19:37,909 --> 00:19:36,539

astrophysicist to say well we know we

544

00:19:39,650 --> 00:19:37,919

don't we don't know if they're you know

545

00:19:41,270 --> 00:19:39,660

they're probably not extraterrestrials

546

00:19:43,130 --> 00:19:41,280

or something which we weren't saying

547

00:19:45,049 --> 00:19:43,140

anyway you know so they they were like

548

00:19:47,450 --> 00:19:45,059

maybe three paragraphs that had to be

549

00:19:50,630 --> 00:19:47,460

taken up with comments from Skeptics

550

00:19:51,710 --> 00:19:50,640

that's not something we chose they're

551

00:19:53,810 --> 00:19:51,720

thinking in terms of perception

552

00:19:55,190 --> 00:19:53,820

management I'd have to ask the editors I

553

00:19:57,169 --> 00:19:55,200

mean you just you know I can't speak for

554

00:19:59,029 --> 00:19:57,179

the editors they just feel like I think

555

00:20:00,470 --> 00:19:59,039

it's an idea that it has to be balanced

556

00:20:02,570 --> 00:20:00,480

in some way because this is such a

557

00:20:04,909 --> 00:20:02,580

controversial topic they want to just

558

00:20:07,370 --> 00:20:04,919

make sure that you know they're covering

559

00:20:09,470 --> 00:20:07,380

their bases in a certain way ladies and

560

00:20:11,750 --> 00:20:09,480

gentlemen gather around for a lesson in

561

00:20:14,090 --> 00:20:11,760

the mathematics of Slumber are you aware

562

00:20:16,010 --> 00:20:14,100

of the remarkable correlation between a

563

00:20:18,289 --> 00:20:16,020

comfortable temperature at night and the

564

00:20:20,270 --> 00:20:18,299

quality of one's sleep it's no secret

565

00:20:22,310 --> 00:20:20,280

that better sleep leads to Greater

566

00:20:24,230 --> 00:20:22,320

Fitness and increased productivity at

567

00:20:26,690 --> 00:20:24,240

work even improved parenting such as

568

00:20:28,490 --> 00:20:26,700

patients Etc with Miracle made sheets

569

00:20:29,990 --> 00:20:28,500

you can bask in the wonders of

570

00:20:32,150 --> 00:20:30,000

self-cooling temperature regulation

571

00:20:36,289 --> 00:20:32,160

which has been proven to enhance Sleep

572

00:20:38,750 --> 00:20:36,299

Quality by a substantial 34 inspired by

573

00:20:41,150 --> 00:20:38,760

the silver infused Fabrics developed by

574

00:20:43,130 --> 00:20:41,160

NASA Miracle made has harnessed this

575

00:20:45,049 --> 00:20:43,140

Innovative technology to provide you

576

00:20:47,990 --> 00:20:45,059

with a peaceful and uninterrupted

577

00:20:50,690 --> 00:20:48,000

night's sleep hey let us not forget the

578

00:20:52,370 --> 00:20:50,700

unhygienic conditions often present in

579

00:20:53,990 --> 00:20:52,380

traditional bedding which According to

580

00:20:56,690 --> 00:20:54,000

some Studies have been known to Harbor

581

00:20:58,730 --> 00:20:56,700

more bacteria than a toilet seat Miracle

582

00:21:01,669 --> 00:20:58,740

maid offers a range of self-cleaning and

583

00:21:04,370 --> 00:21:01,679

eco-friendly bedding preventing 99 of

584

00:21:06,289 --> 00:21:04,380

bacteria and requiring three times less

585

00:21:08,450 --> 00:21:06,299

laundry I've been using them for a week

586

00:21:10,549 --> 00:21:08,460

and they're noticeably cooler experience

587

00:21:13,250 --> 00:21:10,559

a healthy cleaner and more rejuvenating

588

00:21:16,029 --> 00:21:13,260

sleep with miracle-made sheets upgrade

589

00:21:19,490 --> 00:21:16,039

your sleep with Miracle made go to try

590

00:21:22,370 --> 00:21:19,500

miraclemade.com everything and use the

591

00:21:25,490 --> 00:21:22,380

code everything to claim your free

592

00:21:29,289 --> 00:21:25,500

three-piece towel set and save over 40

593

00:21:31,730 --> 00:21:29,299

percent off again that's try miracle.com

594

00:21:32,930 --> 00:21:31,740

everything so you know it's a juggling

595

00:21:35,390 --> 00:21:32,940

act

596

00:21:37,130 --> 00:21:35,400

um yeah but the editors make the

597

00:21:39,110 --> 00:21:37,140

decisions like that what would you

598

00:21:40,789 --> 00:21:39,120

include you had carb launch now you're

599

00:21:42,049 --> 00:21:40,799

allowed to take up the whole paper if

600

00:21:44,630 --> 00:21:42,059

you like what would you include that you

601
00:21:47,090 --> 00:21:44,640
weren't able to include in 2017 to 2019

602
00:21:49,310 --> 00:21:47,100
well I mean we've come a long way now so

603
00:21:50,930 --> 00:21:49,320
a lot more has come out since then so

604
00:21:54,529 --> 00:21:50,940
you know if I was writing a news story

605
00:21:57,350 --> 00:21:54,539
now which I still hope to do

606
00:21:58,850 --> 00:21:57,360
um it would cover more con more you know

607
00:22:00,470 --> 00:21:58,860
more recent developments it would

608
00:22:01,789 --> 00:22:00,480
probably Focus I mean you know I don't

609
00:22:02,870 --> 00:22:01,799
want to divulge too much but it would

610
00:22:04,730 --> 00:22:02,880
focus on

611
00:22:07,070 --> 00:22:04,740
some of the legislation that's happened

612
00:22:09,830 --> 00:22:07,080
and maybe uh people who were coming

613
00:22:13,130 --> 00:22:09,840

forward and speaking to Congress uh

614

00:22:14,870 --> 00:22:13,140

speaking to Arrow the new DOD office

615

00:22:17,870 --> 00:22:14,880

so you know I always want to move the

616

00:22:19,789 --> 00:22:17,880

ball forward so it just depends on where

617

00:22:22,730 --> 00:22:19,799

we're at and what

618

00:22:26,270 --> 00:22:22,740

what kind of a story Ralph and I can get

619

00:22:27,770 --> 00:22:26,280

I mean it's very very difficult to get a

620

00:22:30,049 --> 00:22:27,780

story that will satisfy the New York

621

00:22:31,909 --> 00:22:30,059

Times editors I would like to be writing

622

00:22:33,890 --> 00:22:31,919

for them you know every other month if I

623

00:22:37,010 --> 00:22:33,900

could I think there's enough to cover

624

00:22:38,750 --> 00:22:37,020

but this is not a topic that they want

625

00:22:40,430 --> 00:22:38,760

to be covered in that way and if it's

626

00:22:42,470 --> 00:22:40,440

something that they can put their own

627

00:22:43,970 --> 00:22:42,480

staff on they will because I'm not a

628

00:22:45,710 --> 00:22:43,980

staff I want you know I have to really

629

00:22:48,529 --> 00:22:45,720

be clear that people understand I'm not

630

00:22:50,870 --> 00:22:48,539

on the staff of the New York Times

631

00:22:52,789 --> 00:22:50,880

can you explain the difference yeah so

632

00:22:55,510 --> 00:22:52,799

somebody like Julian Barnes who has

633

00:22:59,210 --> 00:22:55,520

written more you know skeptical articles

634

00:23:01,549 --> 00:22:59,220

uh is is a full-time employee of the New

635

00:23:02,990 --> 00:23:01,559

York Times and he writes about a lot of

636

00:23:05,510 --> 00:23:03,000

stuff and he's in the office working

637

00:23:07,310 --> 00:23:05,520

with the New York Times every day he's

638

00:23:09,470 --> 00:23:07,320

there a national security correspondent

639

00:23:11,750 --> 00:23:09,480

and so he'll he'll be assigned a whole

640

00:23:13,610 --> 00:23:11,760

lot of Stories on a regular basis

641

00:23:16,190 --> 00:23:13,620

but the difference is that I'm a

642

00:23:18,409 --> 00:23:16,200

freelancer and so is Ralph which means

643

00:23:20,870 --> 00:23:18,419

that we're not working for the paper we

644

00:23:24,529 --> 00:23:20,880

every story we do we pitch independently

645

00:23:25,549 --> 00:23:24,539

we ask them can we are you interested in

646

00:23:29,990 --> 00:23:25,559

this

647

00:23:32,390 --> 00:23:30,000

somebody like Julian barn or someone

648

00:23:34,730 --> 00:23:32,400

who's on staff is actually assigned

649

00:23:36,649 --> 00:23:34,740

stories so we're like we have to go to

650

00:23:38,450 --> 00:23:36,659

them with our pitch like we talked

651
00:23:40,490 --> 00:23:38,460
earlier about how we had to pitch the

652
00:23:42,350 --> 00:23:40,500
2017 story to them

653
00:23:44,630 --> 00:23:42,360
we're not assigned it we have to

654
00:23:46,730 --> 00:23:44,640
interest them we have to say we even

655
00:23:48,350 --> 00:23:46,740
though we're not your employee right

656
00:23:50,510 --> 00:23:48,360
because they prefer to use their own

657
00:23:53,090 --> 00:23:50,520
staff for stories even though we're not

658
00:23:55,190 --> 00:23:53,100
on your staff we have something we think

659
00:23:56,630 --> 00:23:55,200
that's good enough that you you should

660
00:23:59,450 --> 00:23:56,640
be interested in it and maybe you are

661
00:24:01,430 --> 00:23:59,460
and in fact we have an exclusive that

662
00:24:02,990 --> 00:24:01,440
your reporters are not going to get

663
00:24:05,090 --> 00:24:03,000

access to I imagine that's a major

664

00:24:07,730 --> 00:24:05,100

selling point you're absolutely right it

665

00:24:10,490 --> 00:24:07,740

is and I always tell people who are

666

00:24:13,789 --> 00:24:10,500

working with me to try to develop

667

00:24:16,730 --> 00:24:13,799

stories sources and so on that that's

668

00:24:19,010 --> 00:24:16,740

the reason why I have to ask people to

669

00:24:21,590 --> 00:24:19,020

be very quiet if they're working with me

670

00:24:22,909 --> 00:24:21,600

on a story because if it's not exclusive

671

00:24:24,590 --> 00:24:22,919

if it gets out all over the Internet or

672

00:24:26,570 --> 00:24:24,600

if other media pick it up

673

00:24:29,149 --> 00:24:26,580

first the New York Times isn't going to

674

00:24:30,950 --> 00:24:29,159

run with it it's just you know it's not

675

00:24:32,750 --> 00:24:30,960

like I want to prevent other people from

676

00:24:35,570 --> 00:24:32,760

getting access to this information but

677

00:24:37,250 --> 00:24:35,580

if I don't if we don't have an exclusive

678

00:24:38,990 --> 00:24:37,260

for the times the chances that we'll be

679

00:24:40,130 --> 00:24:39,000

able to publish it are greatly

680

00:24:42,470 --> 00:24:40,140

diminished

681

00:24:44,330 --> 00:24:42,480

so it's more about once the story comes

682

00:24:47,210 --> 00:24:44,340

out in the times that everybody run with

683

00:24:48,890 --> 00:24:47,220

it do whatever you want but we so you

684

00:24:50,450 --> 00:24:48,900

know people that I sources that I'm

685

00:24:51,890 --> 00:24:50,460

working with to develop stories usually

686

00:24:53,930 --> 00:24:51,900

understand that and they're very good

687

00:24:55,190 --> 00:24:53,940

about they understand that they want

688

00:24:57,649 --> 00:24:55,200

this to come out in the times because

689

00:25:00,649 --> 00:24:57,659

the times make such a huge impact so

690

00:25:02,810 --> 00:25:00,659

it's worth it but it is an important

691

00:25:04,250 --> 00:25:02,820

selling point the exclusivity factor and

692

00:25:06,890 --> 00:25:04,260

that's why you know the fact that Ralph

693

00:25:08,930 --> 00:25:06,900

and I are out there and we know a lot of

694

00:25:09,890 --> 00:25:08,940

sources I'm monitoring this thing every

695

00:25:11,690 --> 00:25:09,900

day

696

00:25:13,730 --> 00:25:11,700

staff members of The New York Times

697

00:25:15,770 --> 00:25:13,740

aren't doing that so I am definitely

698

00:25:18,529 --> 00:25:15,780

going to come across stories and

699

00:25:19,909 --> 00:25:18,539

information that I only I would know

700

00:25:20,750 --> 00:25:19,919

about and their staff wouldn't know

701
00:25:24,590 --> 00:25:20,760
about

702
00:25:26,149 --> 00:25:24,600
it that staff at the New York Times and

703
00:25:27,590 --> 00:25:26,159
virtually any of the major media

704
00:25:30,409 --> 00:25:27,600
institutes why aren't they thinking

705
00:25:35,210 --> 00:25:30,419
about this topic more frequently

706
00:25:37,130 --> 00:25:35,220
you'd have to ask them Kurt I you know I

707
00:25:39,230 --> 00:25:37,140
I don't know I mean except that you know

708
00:25:43,010 --> 00:25:39,240
there's still a stigma and that stigma

709
00:25:44,870 --> 00:25:43,020
is definitely still at play uh and the

710
00:25:47,210 --> 00:25:44,880
New York Times covers so many topics

711
00:25:49,430 --> 00:25:47,220
they would consider to be way more

712
00:25:52,730 --> 00:25:49,440
important than this such as the war in

713
00:25:54,529 --> 00:25:52,740

Ukraine you know all kinds of things

714

00:25:56,330 --> 00:25:54,539

um they certainly have gone with the

715

00:25:57,710 --> 00:25:56,340

Chinese balloon story but that's not

716

00:25:59,149 --> 00:25:57,720

really the kind of story we're talking

717

00:26:01,430 --> 00:25:59,159

about so

718

00:26:04,490 --> 00:26:01,440

I I really can't answer that and it's

719

00:26:06,409 --> 00:26:04,500

especially mystifying to me because the

720

00:26:09,470 --> 00:26:06,419

stories that we've done so far have

721

00:26:10,490 --> 00:26:09,480

gotten huge attention for the New York

722

00:26:12,590 --> 00:26:10,500

Times

723

00:26:15,710 --> 00:26:12,600

uh you know a huge number of people

724

00:26:17,750 --> 00:26:15,720

viewing them the readers obviously loved

725

00:26:20,750 --> 00:26:17,760

the stories and want more

726

00:26:22,669 --> 00:26:20,760

but I can't speak for them I just know

727

00:26:25,130 --> 00:26:22,679

that it they don't cover it on a regular

728

00:26:26,570 --> 00:26:25,140

basis they will cover things like a

729

00:26:29,029 --> 00:26:26,580

hearing that takes place in Washington

730

00:26:31,070 --> 00:26:29,039

or when the report comes out you know

731

00:26:33,230 --> 00:26:31,080

the odni report they have one of their

732

00:26:35,510 --> 00:26:33,240

people cover that

733

00:26:38,210 --> 00:26:35,520

um so

734

00:26:40,010 --> 00:26:38,220

yeah you I don't know uh people would

735

00:26:42,649 --> 00:26:40,020

have to ask them people will have to

736

00:26:44,330 --> 00:26:42,659

write to the editorial Department write

737

00:26:45,649 --> 00:26:44,340

to them and say we want to see more

738

00:26:48,049 --> 00:26:45,659

coverage of this

739

00:26:49,669 --> 00:26:48,059

but I can't I can't speak for them but I

740

00:26:51,769 --> 00:26:49,679

do know that that stigma is pretty

741

00:26:53,750 --> 00:26:51,779

powerful at the New York Times maybe

742

00:26:55,490 --> 00:26:53,760

more so there than a lot of other media

743

00:26:57,950 --> 00:26:55,500

because they are considered the paper of

744

00:26:59,750 --> 00:26:57,960

record and they're very cautious

745

00:27:01,669 --> 00:26:59,760

and the Chinese balloon story you're

746

00:27:03,169 --> 00:27:01,679

referring to what happened in Yukon yeah

747

00:27:04,490 --> 00:27:03,179

I'm referring to everything starting

748

00:27:07,010 --> 00:27:04,500

with the shooting down of the Chinese

749

00:27:09,409 --> 00:27:07,020

balloon going forward from that I mean

750

00:27:11,870 --> 00:27:09,419

that's been such a huge thing in the

751
00:27:13,430 --> 00:27:11,880
media in the times has been doing a lot

752
00:27:15,169 --> 00:27:13,440
of coverage on that and Helene Cooper

753
00:27:17,269 --> 00:27:15,179
has been part of that can you walk us

754
00:27:19,010 --> 00:27:17,279
through that storyline and the North

755
00:27:21,230 --> 00:27:19,020
American issues that have popped up as

756
00:27:23,210 --> 00:27:21,240
of a couple weeks ago I wish I you know

757
00:27:25,490 --> 00:27:23,220
I've been so busy in the last few days

758
00:27:28,130 --> 00:27:25,500
with other stuff I wish I I don't feel

759
00:27:29,930 --> 00:27:28,140
like I'm as informed about this as I

760
00:27:31,430 --> 00:27:29,940
would like to be but you know as we all

761
00:27:33,289 --> 00:27:31,440
know there were there was first the

762
00:27:35,810 --> 00:27:33,299
Chinese balloon that was shot down

763
00:27:37,490 --> 00:27:35,820

which was clearly a spy balloon and that

764

00:27:39,769 --> 00:27:37,500

was made very clear shot down over the

765

00:27:42,649 --> 00:27:39,779

Atlantic Ocean and then over this past

766

00:27:45,529 --> 00:27:42,659

weekend we had three more objects shot

767

00:27:47,630 --> 00:27:45,539

down right we had one in Alaska on

768

00:27:49,850 --> 00:27:47,640

February 2nd which they said it was

769

00:27:53,090 --> 00:27:49,860

about the size of a small car

770

00:27:54,649 --> 00:27:53,100

another one in Yukon in Canada and

771

00:27:57,590 --> 00:27:54,659

February 3rd and then another one over

772

00:27:59,269 --> 00:27:57,600

Lake Huron on I believe February 4th I

773

00:28:01,190 --> 00:27:59,279

think those were the dates and

774

00:28:04,070 --> 00:28:01,200

you know they're they're just these

775

00:28:06,649 --> 00:28:04,080

small objects and uh we don't there has

776

00:28:08,390 --> 00:28:06,659

been no definitive I mean not enough of

777

00:28:11,630 --> 00:28:08,400

a definitive statement let's put it that

778

00:28:13,130 --> 00:28:11,640

way about what they actually were or are

779

00:28:16,490 --> 00:28:13,140

and they're having trouble collecting

780

00:28:19,130 --> 00:28:16,500

the debris but um so there's a there's a

781

00:28:21,409 --> 00:28:19,140

kind of chaos around all of this and and

782

00:28:23,890 --> 00:28:21,419

it's become this sort of

783

00:28:25,669 --> 00:28:23,900

you know it's been kind of

784

00:28:27,350 --> 00:28:25,679

heightened and and there's this

785

00:28:30,890 --> 00:28:27,360

escalation that's been going on after

786

00:28:33,230 --> 00:28:30,900

every day around this topic and

787

00:28:35,930 --> 00:28:33,240

I just think I mean it's clear to me

788

00:28:37,730 --> 00:28:35,940

that these are not alien objects and

789

00:28:39,890 --> 00:28:37,740

that's been stated

790

00:28:41,690 --> 00:28:39,900

um even though that some people say the

791

00:28:44,110 --> 00:28:41,700

door is still open but clearly they're

792

00:28:46,010 --> 00:28:44,120

not they're most likely Chinese

793

00:28:48,409 --> 00:28:46,020

uh and

794

00:28:51,230 --> 00:28:48,419

you know it's it's a little confusing as

795

00:28:53,690 --> 00:28:51,240

to why that has not been stated more

796

00:28:55,970 --> 00:28:53,700

clearly I don't know if people if

797

00:28:57,529 --> 00:28:55,980

there's just um people aren't talking to

798

00:29:00,110 --> 00:28:57,539

each other there's not an organized

799

00:29:01,789 --> 00:29:00,120

messaging that's going on around it they

800

00:29:03,470 --> 00:29:01,799

haven't found the debris from the

801
00:29:05,390 --> 00:29:03,480
objects so they don't maybe don't feel

802
00:29:07,130 --> 00:29:05,400
comfortable saying definitively what

803
00:29:09,830 --> 00:29:07,140
they are although I suspect they do know

804
00:29:13,549 --> 00:29:09,840
what they are so I don't know it's um

805
00:29:15,950 --> 00:29:13,559
you know the objects are clearly not

806
00:29:18,110 --> 00:29:15,960
E.T though why do you say they're

807
00:29:21,649 --> 00:29:18,120
clearly not the statement has been made

808
00:29:23,330 --> 00:29:21,659
by the press secretary for Biden who

809
00:29:24,830 --> 00:29:23,340
said that they have no indication that

810
00:29:26,269 --> 00:29:24,840
they're extraterrestrial their Air Force

811
00:29:29,149 --> 00:29:26,279
officials that have said the same thing

812
00:29:31,070 --> 00:29:29,159
and they don't behave in any

813
00:29:32,930 --> 00:29:31,080

that they don't demonstrate the kind of

814

00:29:36,289 --> 00:29:32,940

behaviors that we're used to when

815

00:29:38,510 --> 00:29:36,299

something is extraterrestrial uh I don't

816

00:29:40,549 --> 00:29:38,520

so I just and I have sources that have

817

00:29:42,590 --> 00:29:40,559

told me uh also from the intelligence

818

00:29:44,990 --> 00:29:42,600

community that they're not that they're

819

00:29:46,909 --> 00:29:45,000

Chinese basically

820

00:29:49,610 --> 00:29:46,919

um and I think the the bigger issue here

821

00:29:52,010 --> 00:29:49,620

has to do with the geopolitical Dynamics

822

00:29:54,350 --> 00:29:52,020

uh between China and the United States

823

00:29:56,630 --> 00:29:54,360

and there's there's a lot going on

824

00:29:57,769 --> 00:29:56,640

I think behind the scenes around all of

825

00:29:59,690 --> 00:29:57,779

this that

826

00:30:01,610 --> 00:29:59,700

we're not privy to and hopefully over

827

00:30:03,169 --> 00:30:01,620

time more will come out they don't want

828

00:30:05,269 --> 00:30:03,179

to State publicly this is Chinese

829

00:30:07,490 --> 00:30:05,279

because it would cause more of a

830

00:30:09,169 --> 00:30:07,500

conflict than they would like I I you

831

00:30:11,210 --> 00:30:09,179

know I don't know if they're just not

832

00:30:12,889 --> 00:30:11,220

100 certain or if they're yeah there may

833

00:30:15,830 --> 00:30:12,899

be reasons why they don't want to say it

834

00:30:17,210 --> 00:30:15,840

or they want to use this these UFOs as

835

00:30:18,409 --> 00:30:17,220

kind of a cover so they're sort of

836

00:30:21,529 --> 00:30:18,419

hedging it

837

00:30:23,690 --> 00:30:21,539

or they're just not clear and maybe some

838

00:30:25,610 --> 00:30:23,700

of the Congress people feel they've been

839

00:30:27,049 --> 00:30:25,620

left out they want to know more and then

840

00:30:31,310 --> 00:30:27,059

one person says this and somebody else

841

00:30:32,450 --> 00:30:31,320

says that and it's just messy uh but I

842

00:30:34,730 --> 00:30:32,460

think there's you know there's more that

843

00:30:37,610 --> 00:30:34,740

we I'm sure will come out over time but

844

00:30:39,769 --> 00:30:37,620

I just um I feel clear that these are

845

00:30:41,630 --> 00:30:39,779

not we don't have to speculate that

846

00:30:44,090 --> 00:30:41,640

these are some kind of non-human

847

00:30:45,590 --> 00:30:44,100

technology or something I don't I really

848

00:30:47,210 --> 00:30:45,600

don't think that's the case

849

00:30:48,529 --> 00:30:47,220

I'm going to read a comment from Ross

850

00:30:49,970 --> 00:30:48,539

coltheart and I'll put it on the screen

851

00:30:51,649 --> 00:30:49,980

because it's fairly wordy I asked them

852

00:30:53,389 --> 00:30:51,659

for a question and he gave me a comment

853

00:30:55,130 --> 00:30:53,399

that's all okay cool you can just

854

00:30:58,130 --> 00:30:55,140

comment on his comment just so people

855

00:31:00,950 --> 00:30:58,140

know he has been really focused on this

856

00:31:03,230 --> 00:31:00,960

and he's brilliant and he's he you know

857

00:31:04,850 --> 00:31:03,240

he's really really uh been monitoring

858

00:31:07,070 --> 00:31:04,860

everything and thinking a lot about it

859

00:31:10,250 --> 00:31:07,080

more than I have so let his comment

860

00:31:12,289 --> 00:31:10,260

carry the day sure there is clearly

861

00:31:14,450 --> 00:31:12,299

dissent between sections of the Pentagon

862

00:31:16,250 --> 00:31:14,460

notably the U.S Air Force and the White

863

00:31:18,710 --> 00:31:16,260

House when National Security adviser

864

00:31:20,330 --> 00:31:18,720

Jake Kirby saw that the dod had publicly

865

00:31:22,310 --> 00:31:20,340

briefed journalists these objects were

866

00:31:24,110 --> 00:31:22,320

likely balloons he clearly knew enough

867

00:31:26,330 --> 00:31:24,120

to directly overrule that assumption

868

00:31:28,370 --> 00:31:26,340

they are not balloons you do not fire

869

00:31:30,169 --> 00:31:28,380

Sidewinder missiles at balloons and

870

00:31:32,570 --> 00:31:30,179

balloons not have the structure clearly

871

00:31:34,250 --> 00:31:32,580

described by the pilots someone tried to

872

00:31:36,289 --> 00:31:34,260

lie to the public and for the first time

873

00:31:38,630 --> 00:31:36,299

in decades the White House has overruled

874

00:31:41,029 --> 00:31:38,640

that lie fascinating right and though

875

00:31:43,250 --> 00:31:41,039

and and all I I mean I agree with Ross

876

00:31:46,010 --> 00:31:43,260

and also the White House has said that

877

00:31:48,289 --> 00:31:46,020

they want to set up their own h agency

878

00:31:51,590 --> 00:31:48,299

to look into this which was kind of a

879

00:31:53,690 --> 00:31:51,600

shock too because we have the the arrow

880

00:31:56,210 --> 00:31:53,700

the Department of Defense entity doing

881

00:31:57,889 --> 00:31:56,220

its job and now suddenly the exact you

882

00:32:00,110 --> 00:31:57,899

know the president announces that he

883

00:32:01,490 --> 00:32:00,120

wants to set up another task force

884

00:32:04,130 --> 00:32:01,500

so

885

00:32:06,649 --> 00:32:04,140

um yeah it's all these contradictory

886

00:32:08,470 --> 00:32:06,659

issues that are going on at once as Ross

887

00:32:11,870 --> 00:32:08,480

points out and hopefully it's gonna

888

00:32:13,250 --> 00:32:11,880

it'll smooth itself out over time did

889

00:32:15,289 --> 00:32:13,260

you receive a considerable amount of

890

00:32:19,010 --> 00:32:15,299

pushback or reproach from your article

891

00:32:21,529 --> 00:32:19,020

from the 2017-2019 one you mean by like

892

00:32:22,850 --> 00:32:21,539

Skeptics or wrong the editorial teams at

893

00:32:24,590 --> 00:32:22,860

the New York Times or from your

894

00:32:26,149 --> 00:32:24,600

colleagues or from the broader Community

895

00:32:27,350 --> 00:32:26,159

I'm curious to know where does the

896

00:32:28,669 --> 00:32:27,360

pushback come from and where does the

897

00:32:30,169 --> 00:32:28,679

adulation come from where does the

898

00:32:31,490 --> 00:32:30,179

praise come from

899

00:32:34,190 --> 00:32:31,500

yeah

900

00:32:37,730 --> 00:32:34,200

um I mean I think the story was just so

901
00:32:38,570 --> 00:32:37,740
explosive that

902
00:32:40,010 --> 00:32:38,580
um

903
00:32:43,730 --> 00:32:40,020
you know I mean

904
00:32:45,230 --> 00:32:43,740
it changed everything you know so I

905
00:32:47,870 --> 00:32:45,240
don't know I'm sure there are people

906
00:32:50,210 --> 00:32:47,880
that have criticisms of it

907
00:32:50,930 --> 00:32:50,220
um and I know that you know

908
00:32:53,389 --> 00:32:50,940
um

909
00:32:56,389 --> 00:32:53,399
we didn't reference the OSAP program

910
00:32:59,389 --> 00:32:56,399
which has upset some people

911
00:33:01,130 --> 00:32:59,399
um but I don't know it's hard hard for

912
00:33:02,690 --> 00:33:01,140
me to answer like where does criticism

913
00:33:04,850 --> 00:33:02,700

come from where does price come from I

914

00:33:07,430 --> 00:33:04,860

mean it was just like this was sent off

915

00:33:10,730 --> 00:33:07,440

like a cannonball you know reverberated

916

00:33:13,669 --> 00:33:10,740

around the world and I think the focus

917

00:33:15,710 --> 00:33:13,679

was just oh my god look these are real

918

00:33:19,370 --> 00:33:15,720

in the Pentagon studying them

919

00:33:22,730 --> 00:33:19,380

uh and what's going to happen now I mean

920

00:33:24,549 --> 00:33:22,740

we didn't we were not focused I mean I

921

00:33:26,990 --> 00:33:24,559

did not I don't remember getting people

922

00:33:29,990 --> 00:33:27,000

critical at the time the time this thing

923

00:33:31,549 --> 00:33:30,000

came out and yeah I mean Harry Reid was

924

00:33:33,350 --> 00:33:31,559

on the record and he didn't object to

925

00:33:34,490 --> 00:33:33,360

anything in the story I mean it was all

926
00:33:37,310 --> 00:33:34,500
you know

927
00:33:38,930 --> 00:33:37,320
let's go moving it Forward here that was

928
00:33:40,909 --> 00:33:38,940
really the point of it

929
00:33:43,009 --> 00:33:40,919
and the fact that this was explosive to

930
00:33:45,169 --> 00:33:43,019
me indicates that the public is so

931
00:33:46,730 --> 00:33:45,179
desperate to hear about this topic I was

932
00:33:48,350 --> 00:33:46,740
speaking to Ryan Graves recently

933
00:33:49,610 --> 00:33:48,360
actually Ryan Graves has a podcast for

934
00:33:51,049 --> 00:33:49,620
people who don't know it's called merged

935
00:33:52,730 --> 00:33:51,059
and he interviewed me on the podcast

936
00:33:53,930 --> 00:33:52,740
which should come out in a few weeks and

937
00:33:55,669 --> 00:33:53,940
I say that I don't think there's a

938
00:33:57,529 --> 00:33:55,679

stigma I think we have a collective

939

00:33:59,269 --> 00:33:57,539

illusion of stigma and I go into this

940

00:34:00,769 --> 00:33:59,279

topic called Collective Illusions which

941

00:34:02,269 --> 00:34:00,779

means we behave one way in public

942

00:34:04,430 --> 00:34:02,279

because we believe other people behave

943

00:34:06,529 --> 00:34:04,440

that same way in the 1960s most

944

00:34:08,990 --> 00:34:06,539

Southerners were against segregation but

945

00:34:11,270 --> 00:34:09,000

they thought that their neighbor was for

946

00:34:12,829 --> 00:34:11,280

it so they would say no I'm for it and I

947

00:34:14,990 --> 00:34:12,839

believe that stigma is similar where we

948

00:34:16,609 --> 00:34:15,000

feel like other people stigmatize it so

949

00:34:18,589 --> 00:34:16,619

we don't talk about it much and that's

950

00:34:20,270 --> 00:34:18,599

why what you did is extremely important

951
00:34:21,889 --> 00:34:20,280
what Ryan Graves is extremely important

952
00:34:23,329 --> 00:34:21,899
legitimizing the issue by getting people

953
00:34:24,649 --> 00:34:23,339
to talk about it so I don't think we

954
00:34:26,329 --> 00:34:24,659
have a stigma problem I think we have a

955
00:34:28,310 --> 00:34:26,339
power disc problem and the fact that

956
00:34:30,290 --> 00:34:28,320
your article was explosive indicates

957
00:34:31,669 --> 00:34:30,300
that people want this topic there are

958
00:34:33,230 --> 00:34:31,679
people that I interview math professors

959
00:34:34,669 --> 00:34:33,240
physics professors that you would think

960
00:34:36,409 --> 00:34:34,679
they're the skeptical type they come to

961
00:34:37,430 --> 00:34:36,419
me afterward and say Kurt why aren't

962
00:34:38,869 --> 00:34:37,440
more people talking about this top

963
00:34:41,030 --> 00:34:38,879

subject I'm like why don't you bring

964

00:34:43,310 --> 00:34:41,040

that up on the podcast like show that

965

00:34:46,070 --> 00:34:43,320

you're interested in it yeah I mean

966

00:34:48,050 --> 00:34:46,080

that's basically what I mean by a stigma

967

00:34:49,909 --> 00:34:48,060

I mean I think your Point's valid yeah

968

00:34:51,530 --> 00:34:49,919

people are afraid to say what they

969

00:34:53,389 --> 00:34:51,540

really feel because they think other

970

00:34:55,430 --> 00:34:53,399

people won't accept it

971

00:34:57,290 --> 00:34:55,440

but that's really because of us that's

972

00:34:58,430 --> 00:34:57,300

that's the that's really how a stigma

973

00:35:00,170 --> 00:34:58,440

operates

974

00:35:01,970 --> 00:35:00,180

I mean why are they afraid to say it

975

00:35:03,710 --> 00:35:01,980

because there's this taboo because they

976

00:35:06,530 --> 00:35:03,720

are afraid they'll be ridiculed or not

977

00:35:08,390 --> 00:35:06,540

respected and so it's all I mean I think

978

00:35:09,650 --> 00:35:08,400

it's just you're basically saying you

979

00:35:11,030 --> 00:35:09,660

know we're basically saying the same

980

00:35:14,690 --> 00:35:11,040

thing it just depends on how people

981

00:35:16,790 --> 00:35:14,700

operate in the face of that stigma but I

982

00:35:18,410 --> 00:35:16,800

I mean I just you know there is still

983

00:35:20,630 --> 00:35:18,420

this hesitation however you want to

984

00:35:22,670 --> 00:35:20,640

describe it to be public about it and

985

00:35:25,490 --> 00:35:22,680

but it's changing rapidly

986

00:35:27,589 --> 00:35:25,500

it's changing rapidly I think

987

00:35:30,530 --> 00:35:27,599

um more and more people are are not

988

00:35:31,490 --> 00:35:30,540

afraid of it now yeah great great so

989

00:35:33,109 --> 00:35:31,500

what's some of the most compelling

990

00:35:34,730 --> 00:35:33,119

evidence that you've seen on this which

991

00:35:36,470 --> 00:35:34,740

we referred to earlier which is a

992

00:35:38,150 --> 00:35:36,480

synonym for the phenomenon that it's not

993

00:35:40,130 --> 00:35:38,160

something terrestrial it's something

994

00:35:41,329 --> 00:35:40,140

that's extraordinary in a sense or if it

995

00:35:42,589 --> 00:35:41,339

is terrestrial could be a breakaway

996

00:35:44,450 --> 00:35:42,599

civilization but I mean it's not

997

00:35:46,630 --> 00:35:44,460

something ordinary

998

00:35:49,849 --> 00:35:46,640

yeah well I mean

999

00:35:51,890 --> 00:35:49,859

the huge question I mean the best I mean

1000

00:35:53,950 --> 00:35:51,900

I think what what's really compelling to

1001

00:35:56,930 --> 00:35:53,960

me is to look back into the 50s and 60s

1002

00:35:58,730 --> 00:35:56,940

back at a time when we you know it's

1003

00:36:00,230 --> 00:35:58,740

really hard to imagine that the

1004

00:36:02,630 --> 00:36:00,240

technology that we're observing could

1005

00:36:03,650 --> 00:36:02,640

have existed then I mean now many cases

1006

00:36:05,750 --> 00:36:03,660

could be

1007

00:36:08,089 --> 00:36:05,760

American Technology or maybe even

1008

00:36:10,310 --> 00:36:08,099

Russian or Chinese right but in those

1009

00:36:12,349 --> 00:36:10,320

early days it's it's just inconceivable

1010

00:36:14,230 --> 00:36:12,359

that any country had the technology that

1011

00:36:17,630 --> 00:36:14,240

was observed and the objects being

1012

00:36:20,210 --> 00:36:17,640

observed then were this demonstrated the

1013

00:36:22,310 --> 00:36:20,220

same behaviors that we see now

1014

00:36:23,810 --> 00:36:22,320

uh and our government was very very

1015

00:36:25,790 --> 00:36:23,820

concerned about it and it was the Cold

1016

00:36:27,530 --> 00:36:25,800

War so they made sure to to try to make

1017

00:36:29,329 --> 00:36:27,540

it go away and not let the public come

1018

00:36:30,950 --> 00:36:29,339

involved and you know that's when all

1019

00:36:33,650 --> 00:36:30,960

the the programs for ridicule and

1020

00:36:36,710 --> 00:36:33,660

everything else became operative but

1021

00:36:38,569 --> 00:36:36,720

how could that have been Russian Chinese

1022

00:36:41,150 --> 00:36:38,579

or American Technology back in those

1023

00:36:42,950 --> 00:36:41,160

early days I mean that is a very basic

1024

00:36:44,450 --> 00:36:42,960

question and then you can look back at

1025

00:36:47,450 --> 00:36:44,460

the government documents from the time

1026
00:36:48,230 --> 00:36:47,460
and see what kinds of observations were

1027
00:36:50,930 --> 00:36:48,240
made

1028
00:36:52,849 --> 00:36:50,940
and um you know it has to do too with

1029
00:36:54,410 --> 00:36:52,859
the credibility of the people observing

1030
00:36:56,270 --> 00:36:54,420
these things as you know as general

1031
00:36:58,270 --> 00:36:56,280
Samford said in that famous speech in

1032
00:37:00,470 --> 00:36:58,280
1952 after those

1033
00:37:01,690 --> 00:37:00,480
flyovers in Washington DC you know

1034
00:37:11,630 --> 00:37:01,700
credible

1035
00:37:13,190 --> 00:37:11,640
and this has been going on for decades

1036
00:37:14,390 --> 00:37:13,200
there are hundreds and hundreds of

1037
00:37:17,150 --> 00:37:14,400
reports

1038
00:37:19,010 --> 00:37:17,160

that are very hard to explain away

1039

00:37:22,790 --> 00:37:19,020

um and so you know you put it all

1040

00:37:25,010 --> 00:37:22,800

together and you have this picture and I

1041

00:37:27,770 --> 00:37:25,020

think for me personally it's also about

1042

00:37:30,650 --> 00:37:27,780

people that I have talked to with

1043

00:37:33,890 --> 00:37:30,660

clearances many of them off the Record

1044

00:37:34,849 --> 00:37:33,900

for years who from whom I have learned a

1045

00:37:36,710 --> 00:37:34,859

lot

1046

00:37:38,990 --> 00:37:36,720

um and have who have helped you know

1047

00:37:40,970 --> 00:37:39,000

validate for me a lot of things that you

1048

00:37:42,470 --> 00:37:40,980

know are off the Record so I can't talk

1049

00:37:44,750 --> 00:37:42,480

about them but

1050

00:37:46,130 --> 00:37:44,760

uh

1051
00:37:48,109 --> 00:37:46,140
you know when you put it all together

1052
00:37:50,030 --> 00:37:48,119
it's like if you just spend years

1053
00:37:52,609 --> 00:37:50,040
digging into this

1054
00:37:55,190 --> 00:37:52,619
if it wasn't if it was something

1055
00:37:57,050 --> 00:37:55,200
explainable right if you dig into

1056
00:37:59,630 --> 00:37:57,060
something for years and years then the

1057
00:38:01,910 --> 00:37:59,640
more you discover the more you'll you'll

1058
00:38:03,290 --> 00:38:01,920
you'll get towards an explanation you

1059
00:38:04,550 --> 00:38:03,300
know you'll start to get to the truth

1060
00:38:06,470 --> 00:38:04,560
which would be well this could be

1061
00:38:08,150 --> 00:38:06,480
explained this way or that way but it's

1062
00:38:09,290 --> 00:38:08,160
the opposite it's like the more you

1063
00:38:11,870 --> 00:38:09,300

study it

1064

00:38:14,450 --> 00:38:11,880

the more it becomes unexplainable and

1065

00:38:17,750 --> 00:38:14,460

I'm talking about the only the very best

1066

00:38:20,290 --> 00:38:17,760

information you know military documents

1067

00:38:23,870 --> 00:38:20,300

military observers cases involving

1068

00:38:25,970 --> 00:38:23,880

multiple levels of evidence such as you

1069

00:38:28,790 --> 00:38:25,980

know radar and photographs and multiple

1070

00:38:31,130 --> 00:38:28,800

witnesses that are military or Pilots or

1071

00:38:33,230 --> 00:38:31,140

police officers

1072

00:38:37,190 --> 00:38:33,240

um just a wealth of data and you see the

1073

00:38:37,849 --> 00:38:37,200

behavior of these objects and I'm sure I

1074

00:38:40,130 --> 00:38:37,859

mean

1075

00:38:42,770 --> 00:38:40,140

you know of course most sightings that

1076

00:38:44,690 --> 00:38:42,780

people have can be explained so we're

1077

00:38:46,910 --> 00:38:44,700

you know once you narrow it down to the

1078

00:38:49,010 --> 00:38:46,920

to the ones that are really spectacular

1079

00:38:50,569 --> 00:38:49,020

for which there's enough evidence that

1080

00:38:53,630 --> 00:38:50,579

you can eliminate

1081

00:38:55,970 --> 00:38:53,640

at least any known explanation of

1082

00:38:57,589 --> 00:38:55,980

according to it being man-made right or

1083

00:39:01,250 --> 00:38:57,599

at least as far as anybody would know at

1084

00:39:03,650 --> 00:39:01,260

that time if it's not super super secret

1085

00:39:05,210 --> 00:39:03,660

um you just you just see over and over

1086

00:39:07,069 --> 00:39:05,220

and over again these things happening

1087

00:39:09,829 --> 00:39:07,079

and eventually

1088

00:39:13,130 --> 00:39:09,839

you know there's plenty of evidence as

1089

00:39:14,270 --> 00:39:13,140

as is well documented and now that you

1090

00:39:17,089 --> 00:39:14,280

know we have our our government

1091

00:39:20,810 --> 00:39:17,099

acknowledging that now we have

1092

00:39:22,609 --> 00:39:20,820

uh U.S government involved in you know

1093

00:39:23,930 --> 00:39:22,619

in investigating something here so

1094

00:39:25,190 --> 00:39:23,940

they're not wasting their time

1095

00:39:26,750 --> 00:39:25,200

investigating something that doesn't

1096

00:39:28,370 --> 00:39:26,760

exist or something that they feel they

1097

00:39:30,650 --> 00:39:28,380

can easily explain

1098

00:39:33,890 --> 00:39:30,660

so I mean we don't have the answers yet

1099

00:39:35,930 --> 00:39:33,900

but there are so many interesting cases

1100

00:39:38,030 --> 00:39:35,940

and so much history to this

1101

00:39:41,690 --> 00:39:38,040

um and it takes a long time to wrap wrap

1102

00:39:44,510 --> 00:39:41,700

your mind around all of that but um

1103

00:39:46,670 --> 00:39:44,520

it's it's hard to imagine that all these

1104

00:39:49,010 --> 00:39:46,680

cases that we know about that are on the

1105

00:39:50,990 --> 00:39:49,020

record could all be explained through

1106

00:39:53,150 --> 00:39:51,000

some conventional explanation when

1107

00:39:55,970 --> 00:39:53,160

they've been studied as thoroughly as

1108

00:39:58,310 --> 00:39:55,980

they have been by the best people with

1109

00:40:00,950 --> 00:39:58,320

the ability to do that and then the

1110

00:40:02,930 --> 00:40:00,960

whole realm of classical oh sorry the

1111

00:40:05,630 --> 00:40:02,940

whole realm of classified information we

1112

00:40:08,750 --> 00:40:05,640

have to constantly remind ourselves

1113

00:40:11,450 --> 00:40:08,760

that I mean I think Lou Elizondo said I

1114

00:40:12,950 --> 00:40:11,460

forget the percentage he said maybe 10

1115

00:40:16,010 --> 00:40:12,960

of what

1116

00:40:18,349 --> 00:40:16,020

the public knows is out you know we only

1117

00:40:20,690 --> 00:40:18,359

may we might know maybe 10 of what is

1118

00:40:22,849 --> 00:40:20,700

known on the classified level about this

1119

00:40:25,190 --> 00:40:22,859

phenomenon

1120

00:40:28,250 --> 00:40:25,200

so you we have to constantly remind

1121

00:40:30,050 --> 00:40:28,260

ourselves of that that there's so much

1122

00:40:31,190 --> 00:40:30,060

more and if it was something easily

1123

00:40:34,250 --> 00:40:31,200

explainable

1124

00:40:35,750 --> 00:40:34,260

I think we'd know by now I I think the

1125

00:40:39,589 --> 00:40:35,760

Navy would have been happy to tell us

1126

00:40:41,390 --> 00:40:39,599

the gimbal video was an airplane if if

1127

00:40:43,010 --> 00:40:41,400

that's what they had figured out it was

1128

00:40:45,170 --> 00:40:43,020

and you know

1129

00:40:48,589 --> 00:40:45,180

they have enough expertise and enough

1130

00:40:50,870 --> 00:40:48,599

experts to go to within their realm of

1131

00:40:52,550 --> 00:40:50,880

within you know all the agencies that

1132

00:40:55,310 --> 00:40:52,560

they have access to

1133

00:40:57,410 --> 00:40:55,320

to get that video analyzed properly and

1134

00:40:59,569 --> 00:40:57,420

make a decision based on not only a

1135

00:41:01,849 --> 00:40:59,579

video itself but the the classified

1136

00:41:04,310 --> 00:41:01,859

information they have that goes along

1137

00:41:06,770 --> 00:41:04,320

with it that we don't even have

1138

00:41:08,450 --> 00:41:06,780

you know so if that video is

1139

00:41:10,609 --> 00:41:08,460

explainable they'd be happy to tell us

1140

00:41:12,170 --> 00:41:10,619

that you mentioned that the way that it

1141

00:41:14,450 --> 00:41:12,180

ordinarily works when you investigate a

1142

00:41:16,069 --> 00:41:14,460

topic so let's say physics or particle

1143

00:41:17,870 --> 00:41:16,079

physics there's a pruning of the

1144

00:41:19,910 --> 00:41:17,880

possibility tree down and down and down

1145

00:41:21,470 --> 00:41:19,920

to a singular solution generally but in

1146

00:41:23,270 --> 00:41:21,480

this one it seems like more and more

1147

00:41:24,890 --> 00:41:23,280

questions open up can you walk us

1148

00:41:26,390 --> 00:41:24,900

through your mental models what did you

1149

00:41:29,690 --> 00:41:26,400

think what did you learn and why did

1150

00:41:32,450 --> 00:41:29,700

that change and what did it change too

1151

00:41:34,069 --> 00:41:32,460

I'll try it's a big question yeah I'll

1152

00:41:36,230 --> 00:41:34,079

try

1153

00:41:39,230 --> 00:41:36,240

um I mean when I first started you know

1154

00:41:41,150 --> 00:41:39,240

I received this report from the some

1155

00:41:42,890 --> 00:41:41,160

French officials I don't know I don't

1156

00:41:45,710 --> 00:41:42,900

know how if people have probably heard

1157

00:41:48,230 --> 00:41:45,720

me talk about this before this French

1158

00:41:49,670 --> 00:41:48,240

report called the cometa report and

1159

00:41:51,470 --> 00:41:49,680

basically these high-level French

1160

00:41:53,390 --> 00:41:51,480

officials that study this thing for a

1161

00:41:55,310 --> 00:41:53,400

number of years and they were Admirals

1162

00:41:57,410 --> 00:41:55,320

and Generals and police officers and

1163

00:41:58,790 --> 00:41:57,420

engineers and people like that and they

1164

00:42:00,410 --> 00:41:58,800

had that they had written in this report

1165

00:42:03,650 --> 00:42:00,420

what they call the Extraterrestrial

1166

00:42:05,690 --> 00:42:03,660

hypothesis right they said they thought

1167

00:42:07,490 --> 00:42:05,700

these cases could best be explained

1168

00:42:09,829 --> 00:42:07,500

through that hypothesis and it was only

1169

00:42:11,810 --> 00:42:09,839

an hypothesis it couldn't be proven

1170

00:42:13,910 --> 00:42:11,820

but it was this sort of notion that

1171

00:42:16,550 --> 00:42:13,920

we're being visited as I said earlier

1172

00:42:18,829 --> 00:42:16,560

being visited from somewhere else and so

1173

00:42:22,849 --> 00:42:18,839

I think for the whole first 10 years of

1174

00:42:25,730 --> 00:42:22,859

my or maybe more of my work on this I

1175

00:42:27,890 --> 00:42:25,740

kind of held in my mind that the ones

1176
00:42:29,510 --> 00:42:27,900
that aren't explainable I agree with

1177
00:42:31,190 --> 00:42:29,520
those those generals and Admirals

1178
00:42:33,109 --> 00:42:31,200
they're most likely explainable through

1179
00:42:34,250 --> 00:42:33,119
the Extraterrestrial hypothesis and that

1180
00:42:36,770 --> 00:42:34,260
was sort of

1181
00:42:39,410 --> 00:42:36,780
the way I viewed it you know it was um

1182
00:42:41,510 --> 00:42:39,420
and my next story was about Aviation

1183
00:42:43,730 --> 00:42:41,520
safety issues and about these objects

1184
00:42:45,589 --> 00:42:43,740
flying around and impacting aircraft but

1185
00:42:46,970 --> 00:42:45,599
it was always about their physical

1186
00:42:49,670 --> 00:42:46,980
objects that have come from somewhere

1187
00:42:53,390 --> 00:42:49,680
else it's fairly simple

1188
00:42:55,550 --> 00:42:53,400

um and then you know over time

1189

00:42:56,870 --> 00:42:55,560

um I just learned more about the the

1190

00:43:00,970 --> 00:42:56,880

more the more what they call High

1191

00:43:04,069 --> 00:43:00,980

strangeness aspects of this uh related

1192

00:43:05,690 --> 00:43:04,079

phenomenon or you know things that

1193

00:43:08,270 --> 00:43:05,700

affect people's minds it's all kind of

1194

00:43:11,150 --> 00:43:08,280

what I said before Kurt

1195

00:43:12,829 --> 00:43:11,160

um you know and Jacques valet is has

1196

00:43:15,710 --> 00:43:12,839

been writing about this for decades I

1197

00:43:17,450 --> 00:43:15,720

mean Jacques valet the famous UFO writer

1198

00:43:18,530 --> 00:43:17,460

and researcher and investigator and

1199

00:43:22,430 --> 00:43:18,540

scientist

1200

00:43:24,470 --> 00:43:22,440

has always had a theory about UFOs that

1201
00:43:27,349 --> 00:43:24,480
was much broader and all-encompassing

1202
00:43:29,390 --> 00:43:27,359
than the Extraterrestrial hypothesis and

1203
00:43:32,089 --> 00:43:29,400
a lot of people didn't like him for that

1204
00:43:34,250 --> 00:43:32,099
and now I think it's you know we we can

1205
00:43:37,930 --> 00:43:34,260
see that he was really ahead of his time

1206
00:43:40,490 --> 00:43:37,940
because now we we just more aware of the

1207
00:43:42,770 --> 00:43:40,500
multi-dimensional complicated aspects of

1208
00:43:44,390 --> 00:43:42,780
the the way the phenomenon manifests

1209
00:43:46,730 --> 00:43:44,400
itself

1210
00:43:48,910 --> 00:43:46,740
um and I mean books like skinwalkers at

1211
00:43:53,030 --> 00:43:48,920
the Pentagon for instance

1212
00:43:54,770 --> 00:43:53,040
which document some of the things that

1213
00:43:56,930 --> 00:43:54,780

happened related to the Skinwalker Ranch

1214

00:43:58,490 --> 00:43:56,940

in which you know one of the things

1215

00:44:01,569 --> 00:43:58,500

that's always stuck with me was the

1216

00:44:04,910 --> 00:44:01,579

description of this blue orb

1217

00:44:06,890 --> 00:44:04,920

that went into the body of a man who was

1218

00:44:08,690 --> 00:44:06,900

driving a car and his daughter was with

1219

00:44:11,390 --> 00:44:08,700

him and it actually penetrated his body

1220

00:44:12,530 --> 00:44:11,400

and then he became severely ill after

1221

00:44:20,270 --> 00:44:12,540

that

1222

00:44:22,309 --> 00:44:20,280

planet right it's something else and

1223

00:44:24,230 --> 00:44:22,319

these these orbs are described by a lot

1224

00:44:26,690 --> 00:44:24,240

of people uh

1225

00:44:28,609 --> 00:44:26,700

and so the phenomenon just takes on this

1226

00:44:31,609 --> 00:44:28,619

broader umbrella

1227

00:44:35,030 --> 00:44:31,619

uh over time and I did I wasn't so aware

1228

00:44:36,650 --> 00:44:35,040

of that in earlier in my career

1229

00:44:37,910 --> 00:44:36,660

um and it's harder to write about

1230

00:44:39,470 --> 00:44:37,920

because

1231

00:44:41,089 --> 00:44:39,480

when I'm ready for the New York Times

1232

00:44:43,190 --> 00:44:41,099

I'm not going to go into that kind of

1233

00:44:45,109 --> 00:44:43,200

stuff because it all has to happen in

1234

00:44:46,970 --> 00:44:45,119

steps you know the members of Congress

1235

00:44:48,410 --> 00:44:46,980

are not really interested in that they

1236

00:44:50,690 --> 00:44:48,420

just want

1237

00:44:52,609 --> 00:44:50,700

to deal with the National Security

1238

00:44:54,890 --> 00:44:52,619

implications of these physical objects

1239

00:44:57,710 --> 00:44:54,900

flying around our Navy ships you know

1240

00:44:59,750 --> 00:44:57,720

but they did include in legislation

1241

00:45:01,550 --> 00:44:59,760

which was passed

1242

00:45:03,890 --> 00:45:01,560

you know they had the legislation this

1243

00:45:07,250 --> 00:45:03,900

year and some legislation last year

1244

00:45:09,829 --> 00:45:07,260

uh that they wanted psychological and

1245

00:45:11,809 --> 00:45:09,839

medical effects on people to be studied

1246

00:45:13,609 --> 00:45:11,819

and reported to Congress

1247

00:45:15,650 --> 00:45:13,619

so there is an acknowledgment on their

1248

00:45:17,750 --> 00:45:15,660

part that they're aware of the broader

1249

00:45:19,309 --> 00:45:17,760

some of the broader implications of this

1250

00:45:21,109 --> 00:45:19,319

um and then how it how it can affect

1251

00:45:22,910 --> 00:45:21,119

people and if it was just

1252

00:45:24,950 --> 00:45:22,920

yeah so I mean

1253

00:45:27,109 --> 00:45:24,960

it's hard for me to describe it but I

1254

00:45:29,390 --> 00:45:27,119

just I have much more of a sense that

1255

00:45:31,430 --> 00:45:29,400

it's really is difficult to explain what

1256

00:45:33,410 --> 00:45:31,440

this thing is and then it has so many

1257

00:45:36,770 --> 00:45:33,420

more components to it

1258

00:45:38,390 --> 00:45:36,780

than I ever realized before and it's

1259

00:45:41,470 --> 00:45:38,400

connected to Consciousness and it's

1260

00:45:44,089 --> 00:45:41,480

connected to other dimensions and it's

1261

00:45:46,250 --> 00:45:44,099

uh manifests in all kinds of strange

1262

00:45:48,410 --> 00:45:46,260

ways and

1263

00:45:49,910 --> 00:45:48,420

some of the phenomena at Skinwalker

1264

00:45:52,670 --> 00:45:49,920

Ranch you have to ask are those really

1265

00:45:54,650 --> 00:45:52,680

UAP or are they something else where's

1266

00:45:57,470 --> 00:45:54,660

the what is the borderline where where

1267

00:45:58,910 --> 00:45:57,480

it's not UAP anymore that's something I

1268

00:46:00,470 --> 00:45:58,920

was thinking right when we say that

1269

00:46:02,030 --> 00:46:00,480

there's this phenomenon and then we keep

1270

00:46:03,950 --> 00:46:02,040

talking about how it's so varied what is

1271

00:46:05,930 --> 00:46:03,960

the relationship between them all aside

1272

00:46:07,309 --> 00:46:05,940

from it being anomalous which by the way

1273

00:46:08,690 --> 00:46:07,319

someone knocks on my door and I open and

1274

00:46:09,770 --> 00:46:08,700

no one's there that's anomalous we

1275

00:46:11,569 --> 00:46:09,780

wouldn't call that part of the

1276

00:46:13,130 --> 00:46:11,579

phenomenon unless there was also a blue

1277

00:46:14,870 --> 00:46:13,140

light associated with it or some orbit

1278

00:46:16,550 --> 00:46:14,880

and stuff right so what is it that

1279

00:46:18,589 --> 00:46:16,560

strings these together such that we can

1280

00:46:19,970 --> 00:46:18,599

even put the label to categorize them as

1281

00:46:22,490 --> 00:46:19,980

the phenomenon

1282

00:46:24,650 --> 00:46:22,500

that's such a good question it really is

1283

00:46:25,910 --> 00:46:24,660

I mean I I think sometimes maybe it's

1284

00:46:28,550 --> 00:46:25,920

not clear

1285

00:46:30,770 --> 00:46:28,560

but I mean it's I think as far as the

1286

00:46:33,230 --> 00:46:30,780

Pentagon is concerned I mean they have

1287

00:46:34,790 --> 00:46:33,240

their their characteristics that relate

1288

00:46:36,650 --> 00:46:34,800

to the way they behave they have their

1289

00:46:39,170 --> 00:46:36,660

physical their data showing that the

1290

00:46:41,210 --> 00:46:39,180

presence of some object they're more

1291

00:46:42,589 --> 00:46:41,220

focused on the physicality of it and the

1292

00:46:44,630 --> 00:46:42,599

National Security implications so

1293

00:46:46,970 --> 00:46:44,640

there's a whole universe that they can

1294

00:46:48,770 --> 00:46:46,980

sort of wrap around that you know and

1295

00:46:50,750 --> 00:46:48,780

not the rest of it doesn't really come

1296

00:46:52,250 --> 00:46:50,760

into play but for for other people who

1297

00:46:54,230 --> 00:46:52,260

are more interested in this in a bigger

1298

00:46:55,490 --> 00:46:54,240

way

1299

00:46:58,490 --> 00:46:55,500

um that's where those questions come

1300

00:47:01,430 --> 00:46:58,500

into play what where do you draw that

1301

00:47:04,370 --> 00:47:01,440

line I don't know you know when is it a

1302

00:47:06,530 --> 00:47:04,380

UAP and when is it something else uh and

1303

00:47:09,170 --> 00:47:06,540

I think probably people have their own

1304

00:47:10,630 --> 00:47:09,180

ways of seeing that uh in terms of how

1305

00:47:13,730 --> 00:47:10,640

they personally

1306

00:47:16,490 --> 00:47:13,740

interpret what that term actually means

1307

00:47:18,890 --> 00:47:16,500

uh I think it's yeah I don't think we

1308

00:47:21,470 --> 00:47:18,900

have any set agreed upon

1309

00:47:23,030 --> 00:47:21,480

you know definition of what

1310

00:47:26,210 --> 00:47:23,040

characterizes

1311

00:47:28,790 --> 00:47:26,220

an unidentified area anomalous

1312

00:47:31,010 --> 00:47:28,800

phenomenon and what doesn't

1313

00:47:34,190 --> 00:47:31,020

I mean just that term unidentified

1314

00:47:36,170 --> 00:47:34,200

anomalous phenomenon yeah that's you

1315

00:47:39,290 --> 00:47:36,180

know it's so broad we don't even have

1316

00:47:40,849 --> 00:47:39,300

Ariel in there anymore you know yeah so

1317

00:47:42,109 --> 00:47:40,859

that it's partly because they wanted to

1318

00:47:44,390 --> 00:47:42,119

be able to include the ones that go in

1319

00:47:47,870 --> 00:47:44,400

the water but it broadens it up to mean

1320

00:47:51,230 --> 00:47:47,880

who knows what right yeah

1321

00:47:53,690 --> 00:47:51,240

um so yeah it's just a fascinating a

1322

00:47:55,430 --> 00:47:53,700

fascinating question to ponder and

1323

00:47:57,190 --> 00:47:55,440

there's so many such a variety of

1324

00:47:59,390 --> 00:47:57,200

experiences that people have had

1325

00:48:00,650 --> 00:47:59,400

engaging with these things that you

1326

00:48:03,230 --> 00:48:00,660

don't know

1327

00:48:05,210 --> 00:48:03,240

even almost how to define it anymore

1328

00:48:06,589 --> 00:48:05,220

it's not like we're saying with physics

1329

00:48:08,270 --> 00:48:06,599

with you can just get down to one

1330

00:48:09,730 --> 00:48:08,280

equation right

1331

00:48:11,690 --> 00:48:09,740

it's like yeah

1332

00:48:13,670 --> 00:48:11,700

opposite is happening with this it's

1333

00:48:15,349 --> 00:48:13,680

like it just gets less that way over

1334

00:48:17,630 --> 00:48:15,359

time although there's more data being

1335

00:48:19,430 --> 00:48:17,640

collected at the same time you know but

1336

00:48:22,069 --> 00:48:19,440

there's another dimension I think of the

1337

00:48:24,890 --> 00:48:22,079

phenomenon that's not you can't pin it

1338

00:48:27,050 --> 00:48:24,900

down it's just not something that it's

1339

00:48:30,349 --> 00:48:27,060

almost like science isn't the right tool

1340

00:48:32,990 --> 00:48:30,359

sometimes to even try and and capture

1341

00:48:34,970 --> 00:48:33,000

this it's beyond our capability at some

1342

00:48:37,010 --> 00:48:34,980

level what is the connection between

1343

00:48:39,109 --> 00:48:37,020

uaps and Consciousness you mentioned

1344

00:48:41,750 --> 00:48:39,119

this

1345

00:48:43,309 --> 00:48:41,760

yeah I wish I and you know again what's

1346

00:48:45,050 --> 00:48:43,319

meant by that then

1347

00:48:47,470 --> 00:48:45,060

I mean I yeah that's maybe a better

1348

00:48:50,390 --> 00:48:47,480

question it's but you know

1349

00:48:52,089 --> 00:48:50,400

does human consciousness in some way

1350

00:48:54,829 --> 00:48:52,099

determine

1351

00:48:57,349 --> 00:48:54,839

not just the presence of the UFO but

1352

00:48:59,930 --> 00:48:57,359

does it play a role in what how a person

1353

00:49:01,970 --> 00:48:59,940

perceives it or how a person what kind

1354

00:49:05,270 --> 00:49:01,980

of experience a person might have in

1355

00:49:07,130 --> 00:49:05,280

connection to that phenomenon I mean for

1356

00:49:10,010 --> 00:49:07,140

instance there will be witnesses to the

1357

00:49:11,990 --> 00:49:10,020

same phenomenon but their experience of

1358

00:49:13,910 --> 00:49:12,000

it is each person perceives it in a

1359

00:49:14,930 --> 00:49:13,920

different way they'll describe it

1360

00:49:16,670 --> 00:49:14,940

differently they'll have a different

1361

00:49:18,950 --> 00:49:16,680

kind of experience

1362

00:49:20,510 --> 00:49:18,960

what is that about is that because of

1363

00:49:22,190 --> 00:49:20,520

the consciousness of the of the human

1364

00:49:23,750 --> 00:49:22,200

being that's in the presence of this

1365

00:49:25,670 --> 00:49:23,760

thing even though the thing itself was

1366

00:49:29,050 --> 00:49:25,680

just something out there

1367

00:49:32,089 --> 00:49:29,060

you know it's it's like um

1368

00:49:36,589 --> 00:49:32,099

and also sometimes people have an

1369

00:49:39,170 --> 00:49:36,599

encounter and then they develop these uh

1370

00:49:41,270 --> 00:49:39,180

abilities you know look not just

1371

00:49:44,150 --> 00:49:41,280

Clairvoyance or telepathy they develop

1372

00:49:47,030 --> 00:49:44,160

kind of more psychic powers or however

1373

00:49:49,430 --> 00:49:47,040

you want to describe it after that as if

1374

00:49:50,990 --> 00:49:49,440

they have their Consciousness has been

1375

00:49:53,089 --> 00:49:51,000

impacted in some level we don't

1376

00:49:56,750 --> 00:49:53,099

understand you know they're able to

1377

00:49:58,609 --> 00:49:56,760

perceive more uh on the on the on the

1378

00:49:59,470 --> 00:49:58,619

realm of the Paranormal than they were

1379

00:50:01,670 --> 00:49:59,480

before

1380

00:50:03,650 --> 00:50:01,680

uh so

1381

00:50:05,750 --> 00:50:03,660

and then there's questions about whether

1382

00:50:08,210 --> 00:50:05,760

it's connected to

1383

00:50:12,470 --> 00:50:08,220

the Outlook what people consider to be

1384

00:50:14,210 --> 00:50:12,480

uh the afterlife where we go when we die

1385

00:50:15,829 --> 00:50:14,220

um people are studying that question a

1386

00:50:18,170 --> 00:50:15,839

lot it's it's

1387

00:50:20,089 --> 00:50:18,180

um it's mysterious and it has and then

1388

00:50:21,770 --> 00:50:20,099

the whole question of Time how we Define

1389

00:50:25,550 --> 00:50:21,780

time

1390

00:50:27,650 --> 00:50:25,560

comes into play I mean um there's a show

1391

00:50:28,849 --> 00:50:27,660

uh there's a series on Netflix called

1392

00:50:30,349 --> 00:50:28,859

Dark

1393

00:50:32,270 --> 00:50:30,359

I don't know if you ever see if you've

1394

00:50:34,849 --> 00:50:32,280

ever seen it it's a German series but

1395

00:50:37,130 --> 00:50:34,859

it's it's really profoundly deals with

1396

00:50:39,829 --> 00:50:37,140

the question of time travel and it has a

1397

00:50:41,390 --> 00:50:39,839

lot of messaging in that show that I

1398

00:50:43,790 --> 00:50:41,400

think relates to

1399

00:50:45,710 --> 00:50:43,800

how we perceive this phenomenon and What

1400

00:50:48,410 --> 00:50:45,720

the deeper level of it is

1401
00:50:50,150 --> 00:50:48,420
and so you know you can just keep going

1402
00:50:52,670 --> 00:50:50,160
peeling back the layers and peeling back

1403
00:50:55,849 --> 00:50:52,680
the layers and um you go to places with

1404
00:50:58,549 --> 00:50:55,859
this that just expand your mind and you

1405
00:51:00,290 --> 00:50:58,559
can't contain them in a certain way take

1406
00:51:03,109 --> 00:51:00,300
us through your journey into the studies

1407
00:51:06,049 --> 00:51:03,119
of the afterlife then please

1408
00:51:08,150 --> 00:51:06,059
yeah well that's um something I could

1409
00:51:10,010 --> 00:51:08,160
spend three hours talking about but I'll

1410
00:51:12,410 --> 00:51:10,020
try not the time I have the time Leslie

1411
00:51:15,049 --> 00:51:12,420
oh yeah the door is opened I would not

1412
00:51:16,069 --> 00:51:15,059
put you through that

1413
00:51:19,190 --> 00:51:16,079

um

1414

00:51:21,829 --> 00:51:19,200

so after I you know my my UFO book came

1415

00:51:24,410 --> 00:51:21,839

out and then um I did a series based on

1416

00:51:26,150 --> 00:51:24,420

my book I did a special TV special for

1417

00:51:28,970 --> 00:51:26,160

History Channel in 2011 based on the

1418

00:51:30,530 --> 00:51:28,980

book and after that I kind of felt like

1419

00:51:32,870 --> 00:51:30,540

I'm kind of ready to explore something

1420

00:51:34,549 --> 00:51:32,880

else for a while and

1421

00:51:37,549 --> 00:51:34,559

I've always been interested in this

1422

00:51:39,650 --> 00:51:37,559

question of survival past death uh and

1423

00:51:41,390 --> 00:51:39,660

so it just naturally evolved my

1424

00:51:42,470 --> 00:51:41,400

publisher came back to me and said do

1425

00:51:44,030 --> 00:51:42,480

you want to write about something else

1426
00:51:46,309 --> 00:51:44,040
right at the moment where I was thinking

1427
00:51:47,890 --> 00:51:46,319
about I wanted to write about that and

1428
00:51:51,290 --> 00:51:47,900
so it was just this

1429
00:51:54,470 --> 00:51:51,300
synchronicity really and I I jumped into

1430
00:51:56,750 --> 00:51:54,480
that book with some awareness of what I

1431
00:51:58,609 --> 00:51:56,760
was going to write about but it was

1432
00:52:01,490 --> 00:51:58,619
really a journey for me in the way that

1433
00:52:02,990 --> 00:52:01,500
the UFO book wasn't because it it there

1434
00:52:05,329 --> 00:52:03,000
I didn't know where that book was going

1435
00:52:08,089 --> 00:52:05,339
to go I I knew the topics of research

1436
00:52:11,510 --> 00:52:08,099
that I wanted to cover but I learned a

1437
00:52:13,309 --> 00:52:11,520
lot as I went along and I also lost my

1438
00:52:15,770 --> 00:52:13,319

younger brother during the process of

1439

00:52:18,410 --> 00:52:15,780

writing the book and so it became a more

1440

00:52:20,270 --> 00:52:18,420

personal Journey for me because I was I

1441

00:52:22,910 --> 00:52:20,280

I for instance one of the things I

1442

00:52:24,470 --> 00:52:22,920

covered in the book was mediumship

1443

00:52:25,910 --> 00:52:24,480

which is

1444

00:52:27,290 --> 00:52:25,920

um and you know most people think it's

1445

00:52:29,630 --> 00:52:27,300

completely bogus you're just talking

1446

00:52:31,130 --> 00:52:29,640

about people in you know have a sign in

1447

00:52:32,390 --> 00:52:31,140

their window saying they can come in and

1448

00:52:33,589 --> 00:52:32,400

they have a crystal ball or something

1449

00:52:36,829 --> 00:52:33,599

like that it's not like that there's

1450

00:52:40,069 --> 00:52:36,839

some very skilled individuals out there

1451

00:52:42,470 --> 00:52:40,079

who can access information that appears

1452

00:52:44,990 --> 00:52:42,480

to be coming from a deceased person and

1453

00:52:47,750 --> 00:52:45,000

so I had some profound experiences with

1454

00:52:49,609 --> 00:52:47,760

some mediums in which my brother and my

1455

00:52:53,170 --> 00:52:49,619

friend Bob Hopkins who I had actually

1456

00:52:55,849 --> 00:52:53,180

been with when he died in in 2011 both

1457

00:52:57,589 --> 00:52:55,859

seem to be communicating to me through

1458

00:52:59,089 --> 00:52:57,599

this medium

1459

00:53:00,950 --> 00:52:59,099

so

1460

00:53:02,270 --> 00:53:00,960

um how do you separate that from cold

1461

00:53:03,650 --> 00:53:02,280

reading is like the natural question

1462

00:53:05,510 --> 00:53:03,660

that would come up yeah I mean my point

1463

00:53:07,609 --> 00:53:05,520

is it just became a personal Journey for

1464

00:53:08,690 --> 00:53:07,619

me intermingled with a lot of solid

1465

00:53:10,910 --> 00:53:08,700

research

1466

00:53:12,349 --> 00:53:10,920

um and a cold reading is very very

1467

00:53:15,470 --> 00:53:12,359

different because

1468

00:53:17,450 --> 00:53:15,480

that's usually when you're physically

1469

00:53:19,010 --> 00:53:17,460

with the person so in these in these

1470

00:53:20,390 --> 00:53:19,020

readings I had I was not one of them was

1471

00:53:21,650 --> 00:53:20,400

on the phone I couldn't even see it the

1472

00:53:23,210 --> 00:53:21,660

person couldn't even see me and the

1473

00:53:24,589 --> 00:53:23,220

second one was on Skype she didn't know

1474

00:53:26,809 --> 00:53:24,599

anything about me she just saw me

1475

00:53:28,790 --> 00:53:26,819

sitting in a room with a blank wall but

1476

00:53:30,950 --> 00:53:28,800

a cold reading it's a way of

1477

00:53:33,530 --> 00:53:30,960

manipulation so like they'll get

1478

00:53:36,170 --> 00:53:33,540

information from somebody in the room

1479

00:53:37,549 --> 00:53:36,180

and then they'll come they'll assume

1480

00:53:40,730 --> 00:53:37,559

certain things they'll come back with

1481

00:53:43,069 --> 00:53:40,740

other questions to kind of um trick

1482

00:53:44,630 --> 00:53:43,079

people into certain kinds of answers I

1483

00:53:46,549 --> 00:53:44,640

mean I wrote about it in my book I don't

1484

00:53:49,430 --> 00:53:46,559

remember you know all the details it's

1485

00:53:51,049 --> 00:53:49,440

it's just a way of kind of creating a

1486

00:53:53,809 --> 00:53:51,059

phony perception

1487

00:53:55,430 --> 00:53:53,819

that there is this this said dead person

1488

00:53:57,470 --> 00:53:55,440

there and the thing about a cold reading

1489

00:53:59,329 --> 00:53:57,480

is it's not it doesn't have the kind of

1490

00:54:01,309 --> 00:53:59,339

specific information

1491

00:54:03,170 --> 00:54:01,319

that I was talking about in the readings

1492

00:54:06,650 --> 00:54:03,180

that I had where

1493

00:54:08,870 --> 00:54:06,660

just endless specific very very specific

1494

00:54:10,849 --> 00:54:08,880

information is delivered that this

1495

00:54:13,730 --> 00:54:10,859

medium couldn't possibly know that I'm

1496

00:54:16,010 --> 00:54:13,740

not revealing hints about in any way

1497

00:54:17,809 --> 00:54:16,020

and it's also the personality of the

1498

00:54:18,829 --> 00:54:17,819

cease person comes through you know none

1499

00:54:20,510 --> 00:54:18,839

of these things happen with a cold

1500

00:54:22,069 --> 00:54:20,520

reading they're they're just much more

1501
00:54:25,010 --> 00:54:22,079
vague

1502
00:54:26,210 --> 00:54:25,020
um and it's just another order

1503
00:54:28,490 --> 00:54:26,220
you know

1504
00:54:31,370 --> 00:54:28,500
of experience I mean there's no there's

1505
00:54:33,109 --> 00:54:31,380
no comparison and that's just one

1506
00:54:36,230 --> 00:54:33,119
media I mean you know you want to know

1507
00:54:37,970 --> 00:54:36,240
what the best evidence is for survival

1508
00:54:40,010 --> 00:54:37,980
after death and I I don't think it's

1509
00:54:44,030 --> 00:54:40,020
something we can prove

1510
00:54:45,410 --> 00:54:44,040
but there are so many areas to draw from

1511
00:54:47,030 --> 00:54:45,420
um and you know I actually went through

1512
00:54:49,849 --> 00:54:47,040
and said you know one of them is young

1513
00:54:50,870 --> 00:54:49,859

children who remember past lives very

1514

00:54:52,630 --> 00:54:50,880

young children

1515

00:54:55,130 --> 00:54:52,640

and

1516

00:54:57,290 --> 00:54:55,140

investigators are able to verify their

1517

00:54:58,790 --> 00:54:57,300

Memories by locating the actual person

1518

00:55:00,530 --> 00:54:58,800

that they said they were because they

1519

00:55:02,210 --> 00:55:00,540

provide enough details to be able to do

1520

00:55:04,430 --> 00:55:02,220

that and this is you're talking two and

1521

00:55:05,990 --> 00:55:04,440

three-year-olds who didn't you know have

1522

00:55:08,809 --> 00:55:06,000

never been exposed to anything related

1523

00:55:11,809 --> 00:55:08,819

to that previous person with all kinds

1524

00:55:14,690 --> 00:55:11,819

of emotional reactivity and sometimes

1525

00:55:16,010 --> 00:55:14,700

knowledge of of skills that that

1526

00:55:17,270 --> 00:55:16,020

previous person had that a

1527

00:55:18,910 --> 00:55:17,280

three-year-old would never otherwise

1528

00:55:21,349 --> 00:55:18,920

know you know a lot of things like this

1529

00:55:23,750 --> 00:55:21,359

very interesting and compelling cases

1530

00:55:26,030 --> 00:55:23,760

that were studied by researchers at the

1531

00:55:27,770 --> 00:55:26,040

University of Virginia for a long time

1532

00:55:29,510 --> 00:55:27,780

and then you have these near-death

1533

00:55:31,730 --> 00:55:29,520

experiences which I think people know

1534

00:55:34,370 --> 00:55:31,740

about where you go into you know you

1535

00:55:36,410 --> 00:55:34,380

apparently uh don't have any

1536

00:55:38,750 --> 00:55:36,420

you're not you're basically clinically

1537

00:55:40,190 --> 00:55:38,760

dead when these things happen and you

1538

00:55:42,410 --> 00:55:40,200

leave your body and you go off into this

1539

00:55:44,089 --> 00:55:42,420

afterlife realm and you come back and

1540

00:55:45,650 --> 00:55:44,099

people's lives are forever to change

1541

00:55:47,569 --> 00:55:45,660

because of that um and there are certain

1542

00:55:49,370 --> 00:55:47,579

characteristics of those experiences

1543

00:55:51,650 --> 00:55:49,380

that are consistent

1544

00:55:53,569 --> 00:55:51,660

throughout the world and those have been

1545

00:55:54,829 --> 00:55:53,579

studied by many scientists medical

1546

00:55:58,069 --> 00:55:54,839

doctors

1547

00:56:00,049 --> 00:55:58,079

um you know and I these are the people I

1548

00:56:01,790 --> 00:56:00,059

drew from in my book to really get to

1549

00:56:02,809 --> 00:56:01,800

the bottom of what those experiences are

1550

00:56:04,430 --> 00:56:02,819

about

1551
00:56:06,230 --> 00:56:04,440
and then there's things that happen to

1552
00:56:08,170 --> 00:56:06,240
people at the very end of life when

1553
00:56:10,730 --> 00:56:08,180
they're dying that seem to be

1554
00:56:13,309 --> 00:56:10,740
Communications with the other side you

1555
00:56:15,109 --> 00:56:13,319
know there's investigators in UK that

1556
00:56:16,609 --> 00:56:15,119
have studied these cases and there's

1557
00:56:18,349 --> 00:56:16,619
then there's mediumship and there's both

1558
00:56:20,329 --> 00:56:18,359
mental and physical mediumship they're

1559
00:56:22,250 --> 00:56:20,339
two different things after death

1560
00:56:24,530 --> 00:56:22,260
Communications I'm sure a lot of people

1561
00:56:26,450 --> 00:56:24,540
have experienced that where you

1562
00:56:27,650 --> 00:56:26,460
you've lost someone you love and you're

1563
00:56:30,049 --> 00:56:27,660

probably grieving when these things

1564

00:56:31,970 --> 00:56:30,059

happen and you you you you sense you

1565

00:56:33,770 --> 00:56:31,980

have some kind of experience where you

1566

00:56:36,170 --> 00:56:33,780

feel that you are getting a

1567

00:56:37,970 --> 00:56:36,180

communication from that person you don't

1568

00:56:39,890 --> 00:56:37,980

need a medium for that you can get a

1569

00:56:40,970 --> 00:56:39,900

direct communication it can come in many

1570

00:56:44,329 --> 00:56:40,980

forms

1571

00:56:46,010 --> 00:56:44,339

and it's absolutely unprovable it's

1572

00:56:48,950 --> 00:56:46,020

totally subjective

1573

00:56:50,390 --> 00:56:48,960

but um there's a sense of knowing when

1574

00:56:52,190 --> 00:56:50,400

something like that happens and it's

1575

00:56:53,750 --> 00:56:52,200

very meaningful to the person receiving

1576

00:56:55,730 --> 00:56:53,760

it and I bet a lot of the listeners

1577

00:56:57,349 --> 00:56:55,740

right now have had those kinds of

1578

00:56:59,630 --> 00:56:57,359

experiences and most people don't talk

1579

00:57:01,370 --> 00:56:59,640

about them or they do just among their

1580

00:57:04,849 --> 00:57:01,380

family members or their close friends

1581

00:57:07,250 --> 00:57:04,859

but it's it's very I had a number of

1582

00:57:09,770 --> 00:57:07,260

these events happen to me when I lost my

1583

00:57:12,650 --> 00:57:09,780

brother and it's just very very in some

1584

00:57:14,270 --> 00:57:12,660

ways more compelling evidence for an

1585

00:57:16,670 --> 00:57:14,280

individual than any of the research

1586

00:57:18,349 --> 00:57:16,680

could ever be because it's it's your own

1587

00:57:20,329 --> 00:57:18,359

experience of something

1588

00:57:21,950 --> 00:57:20,339

so that's another and those have also

1589

00:57:24,470 --> 00:57:21,960

been studied there have been statistical

1590

00:57:27,710 --> 00:57:24,480

studies on them and all kinds of studies

1591

00:57:30,589 --> 00:57:27,720

by psychologists people like that yeah

1592

00:57:32,329 --> 00:57:30,599

and then there's apparitions that are

1593

00:57:33,770 --> 00:57:32,339

actually interactive I'm not just

1594

00:57:35,450 --> 00:57:33,780

talking about you see a ghost somewhere

1595

00:57:37,370 --> 00:57:35,460

but I'm talking about

1596

00:57:40,069 --> 00:57:37,380

something that appears to be conscious

1597

00:57:45,049 --> 00:57:40,079

that doesn't have a body that's actually

1598

00:57:46,730 --> 00:57:45,059

responsive to uh a human the action of a

1599

00:57:49,670 --> 00:57:46,740

human being like if you wave to it it

1600

00:57:51,829 --> 00:57:49,680

waves back something like that which you

1601
00:57:53,630 --> 00:57:51,839
know seeing this ghostly forum and it it

1602
00:57:55,730 --> 00:57:53,640
responds to you and that suggests that

1603
00:57:57,890 --> 00:57:55,740
there's an actual Consciousness there

1604
00:58:00,049 --> 00:57:57,900
or and then you can pick up there's one

1605
00:58:02,150 --> 00:58:00,059
case in my book where you're able

1606
00:58:04,069 --> 00:58:02,160
actually this this young boy was able to

1607
00:58:05,390 --> 00:58:04,079
actually pick up messages from that

1608
00:58:07,309 --> 00:58:05,400
entity which was in their house and

1609
00:58:08,870 --> 00:58:07,319
everybody in the family was seeing it

1610
00:58:11,030 --> 00:58:08,880
and the entity revealed enough

1611
00:58:13,250 --> 00:58:11,040
information about herself

1612
00:58:14,809 --> 00:58:13,260
that they were labeled able to confirm

1613
00:58:16,370 --> 00:58:14,819

that she was the person who had

1614

00:58:17,809 --> 00:58:16,380

previously lived in the house and nobody

1615

00:58:18,829 --> 00:58:17,819

knew anything about her when they moved

1616

00:58:20,750 --> 00:58:18,839

in

1617

00:58:22,910 --> 00:58:20,760

so you know that's a very strong case of

1618

00:58:24,890 --> 00:58:22,920

an apparition that's evidential it's not

1619

00:58:26,750 --> 00:58:24,900

just the same as somebody saying oh I

1620

00:58:28,970 --> 00:58:26,760

was in a haunted house and I saw a ghost

1621

00:58:31,130 --> 00:58:28,980

you know there's there's a really a high

1622

00:58:33,170 --> 00:58:31,140

level way you can study

1623

00:58:35,150 --> 00:58:33,180

best of the best when it comes to

1624

00:58:36,950 --> 00:58:35,160

evidence for these kinds of things and

1625

00:58:38,870 --> 00:58:36,960

that's what I tried to bring together in

1626
00:58:40,609 --> 00:58:38,880
my book called surviving death a

1627
00:58:43,130 --> 00:58:40,619
journalist investigates evidence for an

1628
00:58:46,010 --> 00:58:43,140
afterlife which came out in 2017 and

1629
00:58:47,930 --> 00:58:46,020
there was a series on Netflix with the

1630
00:58:49,190 --> 00:58:47,940
same title it's actually there now it

1631
00:58:51,470 --> 00:58:49,200
came out in

1632
00:58:53,329 --> 00:58:51,480
2021 I think

1633
00:58:55,549 --> 00:58:53,339
um it's a six-part series on Netflix

1634
00:58:57,710 --> 00:58:55,559
called surviving death which also covers

1635
00:59:00,530 --> 00:58:57,720
a lot of this stuff and I think people

1636
00:59:02,210 --> 00:59:00,540
might enjoy seeing that so yeah so in my

1637
00:59:04,010 --> 00:59:02,220
book I tried to bring together the best

1638
00:59:05,990 --> 00:59:04,020

evidence from all these different areas

1639

00:59:07,490 --> 00:59:06,000

and kind of consolidate them into one

1640

00:59:09,349 --> 00:59:07,500

volume where you really only have to

1641

00:59:11,930 --> 00:59:09,359

look at this if you want to get a sense

1642

00:59:14,930 --> 00:59:11,940

of what's being done in all these very

1643

00:59:17,270 --> 00:59:14,940

areas of research and also read direct

1644

00:59:20,030 --> 00:59:17,280

testimonies of people who have had

1645

00:59:22,430 --> 00:59:20,040

near-death experiences people have

1646

00:59:23,870 --> 00:59:22,440

studied meat studied mediums a lot of

1647

00:59:25,609 --> 00:59:23,880

people wrote their own chapters in my

1648

00:59:26,510 --> 00:59:25,619

book just like they did for my UFO book

1649

00:59:28,849 --> 00:59:26,520

so

1650

00:59:31,010 --> 00:59:28,859

anyway I just think there's a lot of

1651

00:59:34,309 --> 00:59:31,020

compelling evidence but it's not

1652

00:59:36,950 --> 00:59:34,319

provable because you know when you're

1653

00:59:38,329 --> 00:59:36,960

dead you're not unless you can die and

1654

00:59:39,950 --> 00:59:38,339

come back some way that you can actually

1655

00:59:42,890 --> 00:59:39,960

prove it which

1656

00:59:44,630 --> 00:59:42,900

we can't do but it's just suggestive and

1657

00:59:46,609 --> 00:59:44,640

it's fascinating to ponder and think

1658

00:59:48,410 --> 00:59:46,619

about I mean it depends on what your

1659

00:59:50,270 --> 00:59:48,420

personal definition is a proof right

1660

00:59:52,430 --> 00:59:50,280

some people feel that if they've just

1661

00:59:54,530 --> 00:59:52,440

had a certain kind of a dream of someone

1662

00:59:55,849 --> 00:59:54,540

or they've felt like they've had a

1663

00:59:57,349 --> 00:59:55,859

communication from someone that's enough

1664

00:59:59,450 --> 00:59:57,359

for them

1665

01:00:02,569 --> 00:59:59,460

you know but in terms of scientific

1666

01:00:04,730 --> 01:00:02,579

level proof I don't we don't have that

1667

01:00:06,170 --> 01:00:04,740

when people encounter UFOs and they

1668

01:00:08,089 --> 01:00:06,180

develop some of these extraordinary

1669

01:00:10,190 --> 01:00:08,099

psychic abilities is that related to The

1670

01:00:13,069 --> 01:00:10,200

Hitchhiker effect

1671

01:00:14,930 --> 01:00:13,079

it could be I don't know it could be I

1672

01:00:16,549 --> 01:00:14,940

don't think always though

1673

01:00:18,230 --> 01:00:16,559

and I don't know I don't know if people

1674

01:00:20,089 --> 01:00:18,240

who have had the hitchhiker effect have

1675

01:00:22,370 --> 01:00:20,099

developed these these other abilities

1676

01:00:24,289 --> 01:00:22,380

I'm I actually actually don't know

1677

01:00:27,530 --> 01:00:24,299

um maybe they have

1678

01:00:28,910 --> 01:00:27,540

but um it's not the hitchhiker effect is

1679

01:00:31,010 --> 01:00:28,920

not something I would ever want to have

1680

01:00:32,750 --> 01:00:31,020

happen to me I'll tell you that I

1681

01:00:35,990 --> 01:00:32,760

wouldn't go near that that wrench that

1682

01:00:38,270 --> 01:00:36,000

skin walker Ranch if I were anybody out

1683

01:00:39,770 --> 01:00:38,280

there so I don't know you'd have to I

1684

01:00:40,970 --> 01:00:39,780

mean I'm sure that that information is

1685

01:00:42,349 --> 01:00:40,980

probably out there

1686

01:00:44,569 --> 01:00:42,359

I don't know how they were affected by

1687

01:00:45,829 --> 01:00:44,579

that can you briefly outline Skinwalker

1688

01:00:47,450 --> 01:00:45,839

as it's been mentioned a couple times

1689

01:00:50,030 --> 01:00:47,460

and I know that several people may be

1690

01:00:51,530 --> 01:00:50,040

new to this whole phenomenon so briefly

1691

01:00:53,930 --> 01:00:51,540

if you can give an outliness to what

1692

01:00:56,990 --> 01:00:53,940

Skin Walkers yeah I mean it's it's a

1693

01:00:59,210 --> 01:00:57,000

large track of land in Utah that was

1694

01:01:02,569 --> 01:00:59,220

purchased by Robert Bigelow back in the

1695

01:01:04,250 --> 01:01:02,579

90s I believe and was studied by his

1696

01:01:06,530 --> 01:01:04,260

group which was called nids the National

1697

01:01:10,010 --> 01:01:06,540

Institute for Discovery Science and then

1698

01:01:11,510 --> 01:01:10,020

he eventually sold it and you and now

1699

01:01:13,789 --> 01:01:11,520

it's being studied by another team of

1700

01:01:16,270 --> 01:01:13,799

people but it was a location where where

1701

01:01:19,670 --> 01:01:16,280

a lot of paranormal stuff was going on

1702

01:01:22,789 --> 01:01:19,680

and so uh the studies that needs did did

1703

01:01:25,910 --> 01:01:22,799

you know extraordinarily you know

1704

01:01:28,849 --> 01:01:25,920

accurate and detailed documentation of

1705

01:01:30,890 --> 01:01:28,859

some of these events and uh the

1706

01:01:33,109 --> 01:01:30,900

documents are with the DIA right now I

1707

01:01:34,370 --> 01:01:33,119

don't think a lot or with Robert Bigelow

1708

01:01:36,349 --> 01:01:34,380

they haven't come out but books have

1709

01:01:40,010 --> 01:01:36,359

been written about it by George Knapp

1710

01:01:41,630 --> 01:01:40,020

and column Kelleher who was involved and

1711

01:01:43,069 --> 01:01:41,640

Jim lakaski the three of them wrote the

1712

01:01:46,069 --> 01:01:43,079

most recent book and basically there

1713

01:01:48,650 --> 01:01:46,079

were just a lot of very weird phenomena

1714

01:01:51,470 --> 01:01:48,660

that went on there uh such as animal

1715

01:01:53,390 --> 01:01:51,480

mutilations and beings that seem to come

1716

01:01:55,490 --> 01:01:53,400

through portals and you know that you

1717

01:01:58,250 --> 01:01:55,500

mentioned the hitchhiker effect where

1718

01:01:59,630 --> 01:01:58,260

people would um have encounters with

1719

01:02:01,130 --> 01:01:59,640

strange things when they were there and

1720

01:02:02,990 --> 01:02:01,140

then they'd go home and the thing would

1721

01:02:04,910 --> 01:02:03,000

seem to follow them home and they'd have

1722

01:02:07,490 --> 01:02:04,920

events happening in their home

1723

01:02:09,230 --> 01:02:07,500

that hadn't happened before which would

1724

01:02:09,950 --> 01:02:09,240

end up involving their whole family so

1725

01:02:14,450 --> 01:02:09,960

it's

1726

01:02:16,450 --> 01:02:14,460

but there was a whole range of other

1727

01:02:17,990 --> 01:02:16,460

strange things

1728

01:02:20,150 --> 01:02:18,000

that

1729

01:02:22,870 --> 01:02:20,160

are more like Poltergeist kind of

1730

01:02:25,730 --> 01:02:22,880

effects or you know

1731

01:02:27,230 --> 01:02:25,740

weird portals and

1732

01:02:29,569 --> 01:02:27,240

I mean those are things I think of

1733

01:02:31,609 --> 01:02:29,579

animal mutilations you know a lot of

1734

01:02:34,430 --> 01:02:31,619

dark very unpleasant

1735

01:02:36,049 --> 01:02:34,440

things going on uh there were I think

1736

01:02:38,630 --> 01:02:36,059

it's come out that there was some

1737

01:02:39,650 --> 01:02:38,640

nuclear waste buried nearer there and

1738

01:02:42,230 --> 01:02:39,660

there are

1739

01:02:44,030 --> 01:02:42,240

you know things to do with the land

1740

01:02:46,549 --> 01:02:44,040

around there that could be impacting

1741

01:02:48,470 --> 01:02:46,559

this but I think there's still there's

1742

01:02:51,170 --> 01:02:48,480

ongoing studies to try to figure out

1743

01:02:52,549 --> 01:02:51,180

what's going on in that location do you

1744

01:02:54,470 --> 01:02:52,559

happen to know if some of these studies

1745

01:02:56,329 --> 01:02:54,480

are open to people who aren't a part of

1746

01:02:58,430 --> 01:02:56,339

nits or the big low Institute for

1747

01:03:00,170 --> 01:02:58,440

instance I'm thinking as a someone has a

1748

01:03:01,849 --> 01:03:00,180

background in math and physics like say

1749

01:03:04,309 --> 01:03:01,859

to the people in the physics or the math

1750

01:03:06,170 --> 01:03:04,319

or the skeptic Community hey James Randy

1751

01:03:08,630 --> 01:03:06,180

or Penn and Teller or Michael Sherman or

1752

01:03:10,309 --> 01:03:08,640

Neil degrasseiss hey come here here's an

1753

01:03:12,289 --> 01:03:10,319

open ticket in fact we'll pay for your

1754

01:03:14,450 --> 01:03:12,299

flight and your hotel the Hotel this the

1755

01:03:16,730 --> 01:03:14,460

skinwalker cops stay here bring whatever

1756

01:03:19,430 --> 01:03:16,740

equipment you like it's Fairly reliable

1757

01:03:21,349 --> 01:03:19,440

in that something occurs once a week or

1758

01:03:23,210 --> 01:03:21,359

or three times per week or whatever the

1759

01:03:25,849 --> 01:03:23,220

frequency is it's repeatable in that

1760

01:03:27,829 --> 01:03:25,859

sense are you aware of any such

1761

01:03:29,270 --> 01:03:27,839

invitations or studies that are

1762

01:03:31,910 --> 01:03:29,280

conducted by people who don't own the

1763

01:03:34,609 --> 01:03:31,920

ranch or aren't associated with the rich

1764

01:03:37,069 --> 01:03:34,619

I I don't know because I am not

1765

01:03:38,510 --> 01:03:37,079

connected to it at all but I I can't

1766

01:03:39,829 --> 01:03:38,520

imagine I mean you know I don't know I

1767

01:03:40,970 --> 01:03:39,839

don't know how they work I would you

1768

01:03:42,650 --> 01:03:40,980

know you'd have to get in touch with the

1769

01:03:44,630 --> 01:03:42,660

people who are now there and there it's

1770

01:03:46,490 --> 01:03:44,640

no longer in the hands of Robert Bigelow

1771

01:03:47,990 --> 01:03:46,500

and his team so

1772

01:03:48,950 --> 01:03:48,000

um and there were physicists that were

1773

01:03:50,930 --> 01:03:48,960

there but

1774

01:03:52,309 --> 01:03:50,940

it's a great question I mean if if a

1775

01:03:54,829 --> 01:03:52,319

skeptic wanted to go there was his

1776

01:03:56,809 --> 01:03:54,839

equipment I I have no idea what they

1777

01:03:59,030 --> 01:03:56,819

would say I'm not yeah speak for them

1778

01:04:00,829 --> 01:03:59,040

and I believe the current owner is fogle

1779

01:04:04,030 --> 01:04:00,839

is that correct Brandon Brandon fogle

1780

01:04:06,890 --> 01:04:04,040

correct Brandon fogle yeah

1781

01:04:08,930 --> 01:04:06,900

out there yeah see if you can get on

1782

01:04:10,130 --> 01:04:08,940

that property but I I don't recommend it

1783

01:04:12,230 --> 01:04:10,140

because then you might get some

1784

01:04:14,089 --> 01:04:12,240

weirdness following you home so you know

1785

01:04:15,710 --> 01:04:14,099

some people say they would rather be the

1786

01:04:17,270 --> 01:04:15,720

informed sufferer than the ignorant Pig

1787

01:04:18,710 --> 01:04:17,280

I don't know about that I think that's

1788

01:04:20,690 --> 01:04:18,720

just a form of intellectual

1789

01:04:23,329 --> 01:04:20,700

grandstanding I think that people would

1790

01:04:24,890 --> 01:04:23,339

beg for the rewind button yeah I still

1791

01:04:26,990 --> 01:04:24,900

wouldn't want those creepy things coming

1792

01:04:28,549 --> 01:04:27,000

into my house but I understand that that

1793

01:04:30,770 --> 01:04:28,559

approach too

1794

01:04:32,630 --> 01:04:30,780

continuing on this thread of studies

1795

01:04:35,510 --> 01:04:32,640

that have been done on the afterlife

1796

01:04:37,730 --> 01:04:35,520

they're cataloged in your book correct

1797

01:04:39,410 --> 01:04:37,740

yeah I mean the book covers them and

1798

01:04:41,150 --> 01:04:39,420

their chapters written by some of the

1799

01:04:43,670 --> 01:04:41,160

investigators themselves there's great

1800

01:04:45,770 --> 01:04:43,680

stories about people who have had

1801

01:04:48,650 --> 01:04:45,780

amazing near-death experiences yeah it's

1802

01:04:50,210 --> 01:04:48,660

all there and there's a huge um

1803

01:04:52,309 --> 01:04:50,220

um you know list of

1804

01:04:55,010 --> 01:04:52,319

um as an index in the back so it

1805

01:04:56,390 --> 01:04:55,020

references all kinds of papers and books

1806

01:04:57,770 --> 01:04:56,400

and places where people can go to get

1807

01:05:00,230 --> 01:04:57,780

more information

1808

01:05:01,789 --> 01:05:00,240

and the most powerful kind of study is a

1809

01:05:03,049 --> 01:05:01,799

peer-reviewed study sorry that's not the

1810

01:05:04,970 --> 01:05:03,059

most powerful kind but that's something

1811

01:05:07,549 --> 01:05:04,980

that is given plenty of credence are

1812

01:05:09,530 --> 01:05:07,559

there peer-reviewed studies in that book

1813

01:05:10,910 --> 01:05:09,540

yes I mean some I think that the near

1814

01:05:13,069 --> 01:05:10,920

some of the near-death experiences

1815

01:05:15,829 --> 01:05:13,079

definitely there was one paper that was

1816

01:05:18,349 --> 01:05:15,839

published oh my God by pin Von lummel

1817

01:05:19,490 --> 01:05:18,359

and team and one of the major I wish I

1818

01:05:22,190 --> 01:05:19,500

could remember the name but one of the

1819

01:05:25,190 --> 01:05:22,200

major science journals I think it was

1820

01:05:26,870 --> 01:05:25,200

science but one of the leading uh Lance

1821

01:05:28,670 --> 01:05:26,880

Lancet or something one of the leading

1822

01:05:31,250 --> 01:05:28,680

medical journals

1823

01:05:32,690 --> 01:05:31,260

um which was definitely peer-reviewed

1824

01:05:35,030 --> 01:05:32,700

and I I think there are a bunch of

1825

01:05:36,349 --> 01:05:35,040

peer-reviewed papers yeah

1826

01:05:38,870 --> 01:05:36,359

um

1827

01:05:40,130 --> 01:05:38,880

I do and then some of them are books but

1828

01:05:42,470 --> 01:05:40,140

I know there have been studies on

1829

01:05:44,270 --> 01:05:42,480

mediumship that have been peer reviewed

1830

01:05:46,490 --> 01:05:44,280

before they were published too and those

1831

01:05:49,309 --> 01:05:46,500

are referenced in my book as well so I'm

1832

01:05:51,170 --> 01:05:49,319

so happy speaking with you because when

1833

01:05:53,870 --> 01:05:51,180

I ask you a question about evidence or

1834

01:05:55,190 --> 01:05:53,880

studies you don't even bat an eye you

1835

01:05:56,690 --> 01:05:55,200

don't take it as an offensive question

1836

01:05:59,210 --> 01:05:56,700

and there's some people who I've

1837

01:06:01,010 --> 01:05:59,220

interviewed more in the UFO scene that

1838

01:06:03,109 --> 01:06:01,020

they see that as an attack on their

1839

01:06:05,690 --> 01:06:03,119

legitimacy and I understand because it's

1840

01:06:07,849 --> 01:06:05,700

such a contentious topic but it's

1841

01:06:10,430 --> 01:06:07,859

refreshing when someone says oh yeah and

1842

01:06:12,230 --> 01:06:10,440

here it is or oh we can't prove and so

1843

01:06:14,329 --> 01:06:12,240

on so I appreciate that

1844

01:06:16,130 --> 01:06:14,339

well thanks I mean yeah I don't see why

1845

01:06:21,349 --> 01:06:16,140

that would be I mean obviously

1846

01:06:23,990 --> 01:06:21,359

I'm I want I'm not my my interest is for

1847

01:06:27,410 --> 01:06:24,000

the general public for the you know to

1848

01:06:29,029 --> 01:06:27,420

become more aware of all of this so yeah

1849

01:06:30,950 --> 01:06:29,039

it's a natural question to ask well

1850

01:06:33,109 --> 01:06:30,960

what's the evidence and then it's

1851

01:06:34,970 --> 01:06:33,119

natural to want to share that and I'm

1852

01:06:36,589 --> 01:06:34,980

sure there's things I didn't think of I

1853

01:06:38,210 --> 01:06:36,599

mean part of it for me is I don't have

1854

01:06:40,730 --> 01:06:38,220

everything in my brain because I've been

1855

01:06:42,349 --> 01:06:40,740

at this for so long and so I can't I'm

1856

01:06:43,789 --> 01:06:42,359

sure like afterwards I'll think oh I

1857

01:06:45,950 --> 01:06:43,799

wish I had said that or that I'm sure

1858

01:06:46,730 --> 01:06:45,960

there's things I'm not thinking of but

1859

01:06:48,549 --> 01:06:46,740

um

1860

01:06:50,690 --> 01:06:48,559

yeah I mean that's what it's all about

1861

01:06:52,670 --> 01:06:50,700

if there's enough time if you can get

1862

01:06:54,349 --> 01:06:52,680

your book surviving death and find two

1863

01:06:55,250 --> 01:06:54,359

or three studies just to say aloud

1864

01:06:57,109 --> 01:06:55,260

because some people are driving

1865

01:06:58,609 --> 01:06:57,119

listening to this so that they can look

1866

01:07:01,370 --> 01:06:58,619

it up later and say oh I would like to

1867

01:07:03,410 --> 01:07:01,380

look at the study by so-and-so okay I

1868

01:07:05,870 --> 01:07:03,420

think there's I think the realm of the

1869

01:07:07,430 --> 01:07:05,880

near-death experience is one of the ones

1870

01:07:09,349 --> 01:07:07,440

that has the most published

1871

01:07:10,789 --> 01:07:09,359

peer-reviewed papers

1872

01:07:12,950 --> 01:07:10,799

um but there's in other fields there are

1873

01:07:15,710 --> 01:07:12,960

too but the one I mentioned to you is

1874

01:07:17,029 --> 01:07:15,720

December 2001 in the Lancet which I

1875

01:07:19,549 --> 01:07:17,039

think is you know one of the leading

1876

01:07:21,890 --> 01:07:19,559

medical journals I mean I know it is

1877

01:07:23,990 --> 01:07:21,900

it's one of the leading medical journals

1878

01:07:25,730 --> 01:07:24,000

and it's you know there's four authors

1879

01:07:27,230 --> 01:07:25,740

to it I can give you their names and you

1880

01:07:29,210 --> 01:07:27,240

want sure it's called news

1881

01:07:30,589 --> 01:07:29,220

um okay Pim van lummel he's the probably

1882

01:07:32,329 --> 01:07:30,599

the lead author and he wrote a chapter

1883

01:07:33,829 --> 01:07:32,339

in my book he's been studying near-death

1884

01:07:36,770 --> 01:07:33,839

experiences forever he's a medical

1885

01:07:40,510 --> 01:07:36,780

doctor and from the Netherlands

1886

01:07:43,549 --> 01:07:40,520

um and then the second one is

1887

01:07:45,049 --> 01:07:43,559

Vincent Myers and Ingrid elfridge

1888

01:07:47,809 --> 01:07:45,059

elfrich

1889

01:07:50,930 --> 01:07:47,819

near-death experience in survivors of

1890

01:07:53,210 --> 01:07:50,940

cardiac arrest a perplex a prospective

1891

01:07:56,809 --> 01:07:53,220

study in the Netherlands is the title

1892

01:07:58,789 --> 01:07:56,819

it's in the Lancet 358 and you know the

1893

01:08:01,010 --> 01:07:58,799

in 2001 and I've got the

1894

01:08:03,049 --> 01:08:01,020

name of the uh you know the reference

1895

01:08:05,150 --> 01:08:03,059

numbers that you need to access it and

1896

01:08:07,609 --> 01:08:05,160

then there's some other studies here

1897

01:08:09,710 --> 01:08:07,619

here's another one

1898

01:08:11,990 --> 01:08:09,720

um a qualitative and quantitative study

1899

01:08:14,049 --> 01:08:12,000

of the incidence features in etiology of

1900

01:08:17,510 --> 01:08:14,059

near-death experiences in Cardiac Arrest

1901

01:08:19,550 --> 01:08:17,520

Cardiac Arrest survivors that's in a

1902

01:08:23,030 --> 01:08:19,560

journal called resuscitation

1903

01:08:25,130 --> 01:08:23,040

it has one two three four authors one of

1904

01:08:27,110 --> 01:08:25,140

them being samparnia who's the lead

1905

01:08:29,410 --> 01:08:27,120

author who's very well known he's a

1906

01:08:31,610 --> 01:08:29,420

resuscitation ex you know

1907

01:08:33,590 --> 01:08:31,620

resuscitation expert or whatever there's

1908

01:08:35,930 --> 01:08:33,600

a you know that's his field and he's

1909

01:08:36,590 --> 01:08:35,940

done a lot of work on this

1910

01:08:38,689 --> 01:08:36,600

um

1911

01:08:40,849 --> 01:08:38,699

and then there's she's another one a

1912

01:08:43,010 --> 01:08:40,859

prospectively studied near-death

1913

01:08:45,169 --> 01:08:43,020

experience with corroborated out-of-body

1914

01:08:47,809 --> 01:08:45,179

perception and unexplained healing in

1915

01:08:49,910 --> 01:08:47,819

the Journal of near-death studies

1916

01:08:52,669 --> 01:08:49,920

I don't know if that's peer review but I

1917

01:08:55,189 --> 01:08:52,679

think it is another one by Bruce Grayson

1918

01:08:57,289 --> 01:08:55,199

incidents and correlates of near-death

1919

01:08:59,990 --> 01:08:57,299

experiences in a cardiac Cardiac Care

1920

01:09:02,390 --> 01:09:00,000

Unit it's in the Journal called The

1921

01:09:04,910 --> 01:09:02,400

General Hospital psychiatry

1922

01:09:06,530 --> 01:09:04,920

okay that's enough and I will put some

1923

01:09:09,169 --> 01:09:06,540

of the links in the description

1924

01:09:11,689 --> 01:09:09,179

thank you for that what does disclosure

1925

01:09:13,849 --> 01:09:11,699

mean to you when people say we I want

1926

01:09:15,349 --> 01:09:13,859

disclosure I saw in some people by the

1927

01:09:16,729 --> 01:09:15,359

way say disclosure has occurred in which

1928

01:09:18,229 --> 01:09:16,739

case I say by a man you have such a

1929

01:09:20,630 --> 01:09:18,239

disconnect from the people who are

1930

01:09:22,430 --> 01:09:20,640

clamoring for more evidence and it's

1931

01:09:24,289 --> 01:09:22,440

just such a removal of yourself from the

1932

01:09:25,729 --> 01:09:24,299

community that I feel like I don't know

1933

01:09:27,890 --> 01:09:25,739

if we're speaking the same language when

1934

01:09:29,269 --> 01:09:27,900

we say disclosure has occurred but some

1935

01:09:30,470 --> 01:09:29,279

people say that and I'm sure they have

1936

01:09:32,930 --> 01:09:30,480

their reasons

1937

01:09:34,490 --> 01:09:32,940

yeah and I think I think the fact that

1938

01:09:36,050 --> 01:09:34,500

people do have different perceptions of

1939

01:09:38,090 --> 01:09:36,060

it means that we don't really know what

1940

01:09:40,010 --> 01:09:38,100

it means I mean it means I've always

1941

01:09:41,870 --> 01:09:40,020

thought that that term

1942

01:09:44,209 --> 01:09:41,880

I never quite you know

1943

01:09:45,709 --> 01:09:44,219

was on the disclosure wagon for all the

1944

01:09:47,749 --> 01:09:45,719

years that that term has been tossed

1945

01:09:49,849 --> 01:09:47,759

around I never I think people have

1946

01:09:53,269 --> 01:09:49,859

different perceptions of what it means

1947

01:09:55,910 --> 01:09:53,279

but my perception is that it would mean

1948

01:09:57,830 --> 01:09:55,920

an official statement

1949

01:10:00,830 --> 01:09:57,840

basically saying that we're not alone in

1950

01:10:02,689 --> 01:10:00,840

whatever form that statement might take

1951

01:10:05,270 --> 01:10:02,699

uh

1952

01:10:07,970 --> 01:10:05,280

an acknowledgment of the fact that I

1953

01:10:09,229 --> 01:10:07,980

mean and some people think it means an

1954

01:10:11,689 --> 01:10:09,239

acknowledgment of the fact that we've

1955

01:10:14,150 --> 01:10:11,699

known about this since 1947 I mean I

1956

01:10:16,850 --> 01:10:14,160

don't know it's not a term that I use or

1957

01:10:19,550 --> 01:10:16,860

that I identify with very much so I it's

1958

01:10:22,430 --> 01:10:19,560

really up to those who use that term to

1959

01:10:23,390 --> 01:10:22,440

tell you what it means you know I mean

1960

01:10:25,490 --> 01:10:23,400

uh

1961

01:10:27,770 --> 01:10:25,500

I'm not using it so I don't really I

1962

01:10:29,270 --> 01:10:27,780

can't answer that I find it so tricky

1963

01:10:31,130 --> 01:10:29,280

because even if the government did quote

1964

01:10:32,990 --> 01:10:31,140

unquote disclose some fact or set

1965

01:10:34,790 --> 01:10:33,000

effects it's not as if we would believe

1966

01:10:36,590 --> 01:10:34,800

it even if they say hey we're not alone

1967

01:10:39,050 --> 01:10:36,600

we would say well prove it or we have

1968

01:10:40,790 --> 01:10:39,060

bodies show me or we don't have bodies

1969

01:10:42,830 --> 01:10:40,800

prove that we don't believe you you've

1970

01:10:45,050 --> 01:10:42,840

lied to us so much and further even if

1971

01:10:47,149 --> 01:10:45,060

they disclose to me like Lou mentioned

1972

01:10:48,890 --> 01:10:47,159

what we know is 10 a partial truth can

1973

01:10:50,810 --> 01:10:48,900

be a lie in some sense a partial

1974

01:10:52,669 --> 01:10:50,820

disclosure is worse than no disclosure

1975

01:10:54,350 --> 01:10:52,679

there are several cases you can convince

1976

01:10:55,910 --> 01:10:54,360

yourself of that telling a bit of a

1977

01:10:57,709 --> 01:10:55,920

truth is much more misleading than

1978

01:10:59,990 --> 01:10:57,719

saying nothing at all it's just a tricky

1979

01:11:01,669 --> 01:11:00,000

word for Me Disclosure to Me Disclosure

1980

01:11:03,770 --> 01:11:01,679

would be that the scientific Community

1981

01:11:05,149 --> 01:11:03,780

has access to some of the data or all of

1982

01:11:07,729 --> 01:11:05,159

the data it has to come through

1983

01:11:10,189 --> 01:11:07,739

otherwise it's just we're believing them

1984

01:11:12,229 --> 01:11:10,199

well maybe disclosure will be when the

1985

01:11:14,990 --> 01:11:12,239

Galileo project led by Avi lope at

1986

01:11:16,490 --> 01:11:15,000

Harvard actually gets some data maybe

1987

01:11:18,590 --> 01:11:16,500

it'll be the scientists that'll make it

1988

01:11:20,209 --> 01:11:18,600

happen people think of it as being

1989

01:11:22,189 --> 01:11:20,219

up to the government to make it happen

1990

01:11:24,229 --> 01:11:22,199

but you just raise an interesting point

1991

01:11:27,709 --> 01:11:24,239

it's like where are the scientists in

1992

01:11:29,330 --> 01:11:27,719

this and so the Galileo project is

1993

01:11:32,390 --> 01:11:29,340

you know they're going to set up their

1994

01:11:35,090 --> 01:11:32,400

own means of capturing data that may

1995

01:11:35,990 --> 01:11:35,100

disclose may may be able to be proven to

1996

01:11:38,090 --> 01:11:36,000

be

1997

01:11:40,430 --> 01:11:38,100

technology from somewhere else or an

1998

01:11:40,970 --> 01:11:40,440

object from somewhere else

1999

01:11:44,689 --> 01:11:40,980

um

2000

01:11:47,030 --> 01:11:44,699

you know so we don't really know what it

2001
01:11:48,649 --> 01:11:47,040
means I think and what form it might

2002
01:11:50,510 --> 01:11:48,659
take and maybe it's a process that

2003
01:11:52,130 --> 01:11:50,520
happens in stages

2004
01:11:53,810 --> 01:11:52,140
which is why some people think it's

2005
01:11:55,850 --> 01:11:53,820
already happened because certain stages

2006
01:11:57,709 --> 01:11:55,860
of it have happened

2007
01:11:59,630 --> 01:11:57,719
I mean if step one was for the

2008
01:12:01,910 --> 01:11:59,640
government to acknowledge that UFOs are

2009
01:12:03,649 --> 01:12:01,920
real objects

2010
01:12:07,010 --> 01:12:03,659
they've done that and they had not done

2011
01:12:08,750 --> 01:12:07,020
that before you know June of 21 or

2012
01:12:10,910 --> 01:12:08,760
maybe they did it a little earlier but

2013
01:12:13,430 --> 01:12:10,920

certainly not before 2017 they would

2014

01:12:15,350 --> 01:12:13,440

they had not knowledged any of that

2015

01:12:18,470 --> 01:12:15,360

you know since the close of blue book it

2016

01:12:20,630 --> 01:12:18,480

was like silence and it was ignoring

2017

01:12:22,669 --> 01:12:20,640

cases that no ignore events to happen

2018

01:12:24,709 --> 01:12:22,679

and if you can't ignore them

2019

01:12:26,149 --> 01:12:24,719

you make up something or you try to say

2020

01:12:27,350 --> 01:12:26,159

something to make them go away I mean

2021

01:12:29,450 --> 01:12:27,360

that has been the approach of the

2022

01:12:31,790 --> 01:12:29,460

government in all those decades

2023

01:12:33,709 --> 01:12:31,800

so you know even that is a level of

2024

01:12:35,090 --> 01:12:33,719

disclosure and maybe that's what people

2025

01:12:37,790 --> 01:12:35,100

are talking about when they say it's

2026

01:12:39,470 --> 01:12:37,800

already happened some people feel that

2027

01:12:41,209 --> 01:12:39,480

the government documents released in the

2028

01:12:43,669 --> 01:12:41,219

1970s

2029

01:12:45,550 --> 01:12:43,679

our disclosure that basically they show

2030

01:12:49,130 --> 01:12:45,560

that UFOs are real

2031

01:12:52,250 --> 01:12:49,140

and a lot of the documents from the 50s

2032

01:12:54,110 --> 01:12:52,260

uh describe the perception that they

2033

01:12:56,149 --> 01:12:54,120

were not from Earth that they were

2034

01:12:57,530 --> 01:12:56,159

interplanetary or whatever

2035

01:13:00,709 --> 01:12:57,540

you know so

2036

01:13:02,510 --> 01:13:00,719

how do you define it I think that's I I

2037

01:13:04,490 --> 01:13:02,520

think I mean my perception has always

2038

01:13:07,130 --> 01:13:04,500

been that the real disclosure people are

2039

01:13:10,430 --> 01:13:07,140

talking about some massively

2040

01:13:12,530 --> 01:13:10,440

dramatic official government statement

2041

01:13:14,990 --> 01:13:12,540

that takes us to another level than

2042

01:13:16,669 --> 01:13:15,000

where we've been so far I don't know if

2043

01:13:19,550 --> 01:13:16,679

that's going to happen

2044

01:13:22,189 --> 01:13:19,560

um but you know I mean I think one thing

2045

01:13:23,870 --> 01:13:22,199

people think about is if uh some of

2046

01:13:28,250 --> 01:13:23,880

these Witnesses who are coming forward

2047

01:13:29,870 --> 01:13:28,260

now to Congress and to Arrow do uh come

2048

01:13:32,030 --> 01:13:29,880

up with information about crashed

2049

01:13:33,890 --> 01:13:32,040

objects or even debris that has been

2050

01:13:35,870 --> 01:13:33,900

that have been studied enough to prove

2051

01:13:38,390 --> 01:13:35,880

that they're not from here

2052

01:13:40,010 --> 01:13:38,400

if that was ever to be released perhaps

2053

01:13:43,189 --> 01:13:40,020

that's a form of disclosure perhaps

2054

01:13:45,530 --> 01:13:43,199

that's a form of proof the question is

2055

01:13:47,990 --> 01:13:45,540

will that happen and if it if they do

2056

01:13:49,970 --> 01:13:48,000

report these things to Congress first of

2057

01:13:51,530 --> 01:13:49,980

all Congress or Arrow or everybody

2058

01:13:54,050 --> 01:13:51,540

involved with this investigation will

2059

01:13:56,209 --> 01:13:54,060

have to track it down and make sure it's

2060

01:13:58,430 --> 01:13:56,219

accurate and verified for themselves

2061

01:14:00,590 --> 01:13:58,440

then the question becomes do we make

2062

01:14:01,729 --> 01:14:00,600

this public or not what are the risks in

2063

01:14:03,950 --> 01:14:01,739

doing that

2064

01:14:06,950 --> 01:14:03,960

maybe it won't be made public you know

2065

01:14:08,330 --> 01:14:06,960

so but I think we get closer and closer

2066

01:14:10,790 --> 01:14:08,340

to something like that happening the

2067

01:14:15,050 --> 01:14:10,800

more time that passes and a lot of

2068

01:14:17,390 --> 01:14:15,060

people have uh expectations that this

2069

01:14:19,189 --> 01:14:17,400

process that's underway now people are

2070

01:14:20,930 --> 01:14:19,199

already involved with it that maybe it

2071

01:14:22,669 --> 01:14:20,940

will lead to something like that let's

2072

01:14:24,350 --> 01:14:22,679

jump off the speculative end and say

2073

01:14:26,270 --> 01:14:24,360

what would be some of the reasons that

2074

01:14:27,950 --> 01:14:26,280

the government would not tell the

2075

01:14:29,330 --> 01:14:27,960

citizens of something extraordinarily

2076

01:14:31,310 --> 01:14:29,340
occurring other than wanting the

2077

01:14:33,169 --> 01:14:31,320
technology so that they can outpace

2078

01:14:34,669 --> 01:14:33,179
China or Russia for instance one reason

2079

01:14:36,050 --> 01:14:34,679
would be panic but what would be some

2080

01:14:38,510 --> 01:14:36,060
other reasons

2081

01:14:39,590 --> 01:14:38,520
yeah I mean Panic is a broad term but it

2082

01:14:42,530 --> 01:14:39,600
could be there's just sort of the

2083

01:14:44,330 --> 01:14:42,540
destabilization of a society that might

2084

01:14:46,189 --> 01:14:44,340
occur if people were really freaked out

2085

01:14:48,290 --> 01:14:46,199
about it I mean I think that protecting

2086

01:14:50,330 --> 01:14:48,300
technology is the number one

2087

01:14:52,310 --> 01:14:50,340
protecting data that we don't want our

2088

01:14:54,649 --> 01:14:52,320

adversaries to have

2089

01:14:56,330 --> 01:14:54,659

but number two yeah could be the impact

2090

01:14:57,770 --> 01:14:56,340

on Society number three could be

2091

01:14:58,669 --> 01:14:57,780

concerns about

2092

01:15:01,610 --> 01:14:58,679

um

2093

01:15:04,430 --> 01:15:01,620

you know uh going after people who have

2094

01:15:05,930 --> 01:15:04,440

you know tried to convict people or or

2095

01:15:08,390 --> 01:15:05,940

going after people who have been

2096

01:15:10,130 --> 01:15:08,400

involved with keeping the secret over so

2097

01:15:12,229 --> 01:15:10,140

many years trying to

2098

01:15:14,330 --> 01:15:12,239

take them to court or whatever you know

2099

01:15:15,050 --> 01:15:14,340

kind of event data going on

2100

01:15:17,450 --> 01:15:15,060

um

2101
01:15:19,010 --> 01:15:17,460
a lot of anger that we we haven't been

2102
01:15:21,950 --> 01:15:19,020
told sooner

2103
01:15:24,470 --> 01:15:21,960
uh you know it's a it's loaded

2104
01:15:25,970 --> 01:15:24,480
um and I you know I think if something

2105
01:15:27,649 --> 01:15:25,980
like this does come out it would

2106
01:15:29,689 --> 01:15:27,659
wouldn't be a bad idea to have some kind

2107
01:15:31,910 --> 01:15:29,699
of amnesty for those

2108
01:15:34,130 --> 01:15:31,920
from the Past who were doing what they

2109
01:15:35,689 --> 01:15:34,140
thought they needed to do and we're told

2110
01:15:36,830 --> 01:15:35,699
to do

2111
01:15:38,750 --> 01:15:36,840
um but then you know there's questions

2112
01:15:41,149 --> 01:15:38,760
of of crimes that may have been

2113
01:15:44,750 --> 01:15:41,159

committed of people who are harmed or

2114

01:15:47,830 --> 01:15:44,760

even killed to keep them quiet I mean

2115

01:15:50,450 --> 01:15:47,840

you know it opens up such a can of worms

2116

01:15:52,189 --> 01:15:50,460

and maybe there's a way for something to

2117

01:15:55,130 --> 01:15:52,199

come out in which

2118

01:15:57,590 --> 01:15:55,140

the past is not

2119

01:16:00,530 --> 01:15:57,600

dragged along with it which I personally

2120

01:16:03,110 --> 01:16:00,540

think would make a lot more sense and be

2121

01:16:05,750 --> 01:16:03,120

cleaner and for us to just focus on the

2122

01:16:08,930 --> 01:16:05,760

present what we know now

2123

01:16:10,729 --> 01:16:08,940

and not get bogged down and digging

2124

01:16:12,050 --> 01:16:10,739

through the past and all the misdeeds

2125

01:16:13,669 --> 01:16:12,060

that occurred for all kinds of

2126

01:16:15,590 --> 01:16:13,679

complicated reasons

2127

01:16:17,090 --> 01:16:15,600

and I don't know some people might not

2128

01:16:19,010 --> 01:16:17,100

like me saying that but I don't think

2129

01:16:21,410 --> 01:16:19,020

it's productive personally

2130

01:16:23,930 --> 01:16:21,420

um so

2131

01:16:25,910 --> 01:16:23,940

and then there you know there could be

2132

01:16:28,250 --> 01:16:25,920

other reasons I mean maybe the

2133

01:16:30,590 --> 01:16:28,260

explanations that our government is

2134

01:16:33,950 --> 01:16:30,600

withholding for us are much

2135

01:16:36,229 --> 01:16:33,960

scarier than we might think or

2136

01:16:38,689 --> 01:16:36,239

there's an acknowledgment that has to be

2137

01:16:40,669 --> 01:16:38,699

made of a lack of power that we might

2138

01:16:43,490 --> 01:16:40,679

have or our military might have a lack

2139

01:16:45,229 --> 01:16:43,500

of ability to control this phenomenon to

2140

01:16:47,090 --> 01:16:45,239

keep people safe

2141

01:16:49,430 --> 01:16:47,100

that of course was connected to what

2142

01:16:52,250 --> 01:16:49,440

you're saying about panic but

2143

01:16:54,229 --> 01:16:52,260

you know there I it's a it's um the

2144

01:16:57,110 --> 01:16:54,239

implications that it might have

2145

01:16:59,149 --> 01:16:57,120

for the public can be complicated and I

2146

01:17:02,090 --> 01:16:59,159

mean the fact that it's it's a gradual

2147

01:17:04,010 --> 01:17:02,100

unfoldment probably makes a lot of sense

2148

01:17:05,330 --> 01:17:04,020

you don't want to shock people you don't

2149

01:17:07,370 --> 01:17:05,340

want to disrupt

2150

01:17:11,990 --> 01:17:07,380

the structures that we have in society

2151
01:17:15,709 --> 01:17:12,000
that you know could be impacted by this

2152
01:17:17,270 --> 01:17:15,719
um and some people believe Kurt that

2153
01:17:19,010 --> 01:17:17,280
it really isn't going to be a big deal

2154
01:17:20,390 --> 01:17:19,020
for if this announcement were made some

2155
01:17:22,010 --> 01:17:20,400
people believe and if you know people

2156
01:17:23,390 --> 01:17:22,020
have pie levels that who have been

2157
01:17:26,270 --> 01:17:23,400
involved with this thing for a long time

2158
01:17:27,530 --> 01:17:26,280
that it really won't be a big deal and

2159
01:17:28,910 --> 01:17:27,540
that most people just won't be that

2160
01:17:30,110 --> 01:17:28,920
concerned about it I mean we have to

2161
01:17:31,790 --> 01:17:30,120
remember that the people who are

2162
01:17:33,590 --> 01:17:31,800
interested in this topic are a very

2163
01:17:36,350 --> 01:17:33,600

small number

2164

01:17:39,229 --> 01:17:36,360

we kind of get we're so involved that we

2165

01:17:41,870 --> 01:17:39,239

think it's it's reality it's life right

2166

01:17:44,330 --> 01:17:41,880

but there's so many people that are just

2167

01:17:45,950 --> 01:17:44,340

concerned about paying their bills and

2168

01:17:48,290 --> 01:17:45,960

doing their jobs and raising their kids

2169

01:17:50,570 --> 01:17:48,300

and the question for them would be well

2170

01:17:52,550 --> 01:17:50,580

yeah that's kind of interesting but it

2171

01:17:55,010 --> 01:17:52,560

doesn't affect my life

2172

01:17:58,070 --> 01:17:55,020

and if it's not anything that I have to

2173

01:17:59,330 --> 01:17:58,080

worry about or be scared of for me and

2174

01:18:02,030 --> 01:17:59,340

my family

2175

01:18:03,530 --> 01:18:02,040

then I I don't really care that much and

2176

01:18:04,850 --> 01:18:03,540

I'm just going to go about my life you

2177

01:18:06,229 --> 01:18:04,860

know it's not necessarily going to

2178

01:18:08,570 --> 01:18:06,239

affect everyone

2179

01:18:10,550 --> 01:18:08,580

some people don't have a curiosity about

2180

01:18:12,050 --> 01:18:10,560

stuff either they're just focused on

2181

01:18:14,209 --> 01:18:12,060

their daily lives and they're struggling

2182

01:18:15,770 --> 01:18:14,219

to survive every day

2183

01:18:20,930 --> 01:18:15,780

so

2184

01:18:22,610 --> 01:18:20,940

impact people I think Tom DeLong has

2185

01:18:24,649 --> 01:18:22,620

intimated that that it could be that the

2186

01:18:26,750 --> 01:18:24,659

government is benevolent and that

2187

01:18:28,610 --> 01:18:26,760

they're withholding for a positive

2188

01:18:30,950 --> 01:18:28,620

reason not something that is a power

2189

01:18:32,810 --> 01:18:30,960

struggle or because they're trying to

2190

01:18:34,610 --> 01:18:32,820

increase their influence and and

2191

01:18:38,470 --> 01:18:34,620

dominance and so on I don't recall his

2192

01:18:40,729 --> 01:18:38,480

reasoning for that but do you remember

2193

01:18:43,010 --> 01:18:40,739

what he's saying is that it's a good

2194

01:18:44,870 --> 01:18:43,020

thing it's being withheld yeah that when

2195

01:18:47,030 --> 01:18:44,880

we find out we'll thank them something

2196

01:18:48,229 --> 01:18:47,040

like that could be I mean it could be

2197

01:18:50,330 --> 01:18:48,239

that's what I mean about if it's

2198

01:18:52,850 --> 01:18:50,340

something frightening

2199

01:18:55,430 --> 01:18:52,860

you know maybe every element of that

2200

01:18:57,229 --> 01:18:55,440

shouldn't is not going to be helpful for

2201

01:18:58,430 --> 01:18:57,239

people to know about I mean I can

2202

01:18:59,390 --> 01:18:58,440

understand the thinking along those

2203

01:19:01,189 --> 01:18:59,400

lines

2204

01:19:03,470 --> 01:19:01,199

right What's It Gonna Do You Wanna

2205

01:19:05,570 --> 01:19:03,480

terrify and depress everybody in the in

2206

01:19:07,430 --> 01:19:05,580

the society when they learn

2207

01:19:09,290 --> 01:19:07,440

you know about what's going on that they

2208

01:19:11,450 --> 01:19:09,300

never even imagined what's going on I

2209

01:19:13,910 --> 01:19:11,460

mean it's a it's a valid question what

2210

01:19:15,830 --> 01:19:13,920

what good would it do would you want to

2211

01:19:18,350 --> 01:19:15,840

learn it some truth if it was terrifying

2212

01:19:19,610 --> 01:19:18,360

and depressing I definitely do I want to

2213

01:19:20,810 --> 01:19:19,620

know the truth and part of it is because

2214

01:19:24,229 --> 01:19:20,820

I've been involved with this for a long

2215

01:19:25,970 --> 01:19:24,239

time and and I I I already think

2216

01:19:29,750 --> 01:19:25,980

things look pretty dire in the world

2217

01:19:32,270 --> 01:19:29,760

anyway so you know I always want to know

2218

01:19:34,669 --> 01:19:32,280

the truth as much as possible but that's

2219

01:19:37,130 --> 01:19:34,679

not true for everyone

2220

01:19:39,350 --> 01:19:37,140

you know maybe I'm like a masochist or

2221

01:19:40,729 --> 01:19:39,360

something I think the majority of the

2222

01:19:42,590 --> 01:19:40,739

people in the comments section agree

2223

01:19:44,450 --> 01:19:42,600

with you have you read the Dark Forest

2224

01:19:47,270 --> 01:19:44,460

or heard of the remembrance of Earth's

2225

01:19:48,890 --> 01:19:47,280

past I haven't okay I'll give a

2226

01:19:50,149 --> 01:19:48,900

two-minute explanation see here's

2227

01:19:52,070 --> 01:19:50,159

something that I think about frequently

2228

01:19:53,510 --> 01:19:52,080

I think that if you haven't found the

2229

01:19:54,770 --> 01:19:53,520

bounds that could be revealed to you

2230

01:19:56,630 --> 01:19:54,780

such that you would want to rewind time

2231

01:19:58,189 --> 01:19:56,640

and you would wish oh my gosh I wish I

2232

01:19:59,810 --> 01:19:58,199

didn't know I wish I didn't investigate

2233

01:20:02,030 --> 01:19:59,820

I wish I didn't fly too close to the Sun

2234

01:20:03,229 --> 01:20:02,040

for instance in AI if the people who are

2235

01:20:05,510 --> 01:20:03,239

behind the development of machine

2236

01:20:07,430 --> 01:20:05,520

learning like open AI people can't see

2237

01:20:08,990 --> 01:20:07,440

how their technology can go terribly

2238

01:20:10,010 --> 01:20:09,000

terribly wrong if they haven't thought

2239

01:20:11,330 --> 01:20:10,020

about that then they shouldn't be

2240

01:20:13,189 --> 01:20:11,340

developing it and same with the people

2241

01:20:14,990 --> 01:20:13,199

who are developing the nuclear bomb Like

2242

01:20:16,610 --> 01:20:15,000

Richard Feynman is on he said we were

2243

01:20:18,470 --> 01:20:16,620

just having fun as physicists and

2244

01:20:20,270 --> 01:20:18,480

Einstein even said later I wish I could

2245

01:20:21,590 --> 01:20:20,280

burn my hands I would never have signed

2246

01:20:23,750 --> 01:20:21,600

off on this had I thought about the

2247

01:20:24,770 --> 01:20:23,760

implications so in the dark Forest it's

2248

01:20:27,050 --> 01:20:24,780

a book series that's called the

2249

01:20:29,570 --> 01:20:27,060

remembrance of Earth's past there's this

2250

01:20:31,610 --> 01:20:29,580

Chinese scientist who found a way to

2251

01:20:33,110 --> 01:20:31,620

communicate with other galaxies and she

2252

01:20:35,090 --> 01:20:33,120

says respond to us if we're not alone

2253

01:20:37,850 --> 01:20:35,100

something like that someone answer is

2254

01:20:40,010 --> 01:20:37,860

back from a different galaxy and says if

2255

01:20:42,290 --> 01:20:40,020

you know what's good for you do not send

2256

01:20:44,209 --> 01:20:42,300

out any more messages the universe is a

2257

01:20:45,950 --> 01:20:44,219

hostile hostile place anyway I'm not

2258

01:20:47,570 --> 01:20:45,960

going to go more into the book but she

2259

01:20:49,729 --> 01:20:47,580

doesn't listen and there are dire

2260

01:20:52,310 --> 01:20:49,739

consequences so what frightens you about

2261

01:20:54,350 --> 01:20:52,320

this phenomenon

2262

01:20:56,870 --> 01:20:54,360

um

2263

01:21:00,590 --> 01:20:56,880

I mean I I don't I I can't really say

2264

01:21:05,870 --> 01:21:01,630

um

2265

01:21:07,669 --> 01:21:05,880

but I'm more I don't know I I'm not

2266

01:21:10,490 --> 01:21:07,679

totally comfortable responding to how

2267

01:21:13,430 --> 01:21:10,500

would I respond what frightens me I mean

2268

01:21:15,110 --> 01:21:13,440

I think the reality is and you know if

2269

01:21:16,490 --> 01:21:15,120

you talk to someone like Jim semivan or

2270

01:21:17,990 --> 01:21:16,500

people that have actually encountered it

2271

01:21:20,870 --> 01:21:18,000

which I haven't

2272

01:21:23,030 --> 01:21:20,880

that it has complete power over us

2273

01:21:25,669 --> 01:21:23,040

right it's it's way more advanced than

2274

01:21:27,890 --> 01:21:25,679

we are so it can do whatever it wants

2275

01:21:29,510 --> 01:21:27,900

and I'm not saying that it has done

2276

01:21:31,310 --> 01:21:29,520

anything harmful

2277

01:21:34,550 --> 01:21:31,320

but um

2278

01:21:36,530 --> 01:21:34,560

it's something more advanced than we are

2279

01:21:38,990 --> 01:21:36,540

and we're not so basically we're not at

2280

01:21:40,370 --> 01:21:39,000

the top of the food chain right even

2281

01:21:41,750 --> 01:21:40,380

though we've always thought of ourselves

2282

01:21:44,810 --> 01:21:41,760

as being at the top of the food chain

2283

01:21:48,649 --> 01:21:44,820

you know we are the the most intelligent

2284

01:21:50,450 --> 01:21:48,659

Advanced species on the planet Earth and

2285

01:21:52,310 --> 01:21:50,460

really that's not true

2286

01:21:55,250 --> 01:21:52,320

there's another species there's another

2287

01:21:57,290 --> 01:21:55,260

life former entity or Consciousness

2288

01:21:58,790 --> 01:21:57,300

non-human

2289

01:21:59,810 --> 01:21:58,800

Consciousness however you want to

2290

01:22:02,330 --> 01:21:59,820

describe it

2291

01:22:05,689 --> 01:22:02,340

that is more advanced than we are

2292

01:22:07,010 --> 01:22:05,699

and it's it's a shock in our thinking to

2293

01:22:10,010 --> 01:22:07,020

come to terms with that I don't think

2294

01:22:13,010 --> 01:22:10,020

most people think are aware of that

2295

01:22:15,229 --> 01:22:13,020

but that's reality and so

2296

01:22:18,470 --> 01:22:15,239

you can be afraid of it because you you

2297

01:22:21,890 --> 01:22:18,480

know you're not in control

2298

01:22:24,470 --> 01:22:21,900

and what if these uh what if this

2299

01:22:26,090 --> 01:22:24,480

whatever this is decides that it doesn't

2300

01:22:27,290 --> 01:22:26,100

want human beings around anymore it

2301
01:22:28,610 --> 01:22:27,300
wants to use the planet for something

2302
01:22:31,310 --> 01:22:28,620
else

2303
01:22:34,430 --> 01:22:31,320
there's nothing we can do about it

2304
01:22:37,790 --> 01:22:34,440
what keeps you up at night Leslie

2305
01:22:41,810 --> 01:22:37,800
nothing except maybe the trucks on the

2306
01:22:45,950 --> 01:22:41,820
street of New York City I mean no

2307
01:22:47,570 --> 01:22:45,960
um no I I I'm not I I'm not really kept

2308
01:22:50,390 --> 01:22:47,580
up I'm not anxious I mean I'm just

2309
01:22:52,189 --> 01:22:50,400
always trying to learn more

2310
01:22:53,470 --> 01:22:52,199
um

2311
01:22:56,570 --> 01:22:53,480
so

2312
01:22:59,090 --> 01:22:56,580
I wouldn't say I'm kept up at night

2313
01:23:01,370 --> 01:22:59,100

I'm a good sleeper can you tell us about

2314

01:23:02,870 --> 01:23:01,380

the case in Brazil the for hinia I

2315

01:23:05,330 --> 01:23:02,880

believe it's called for people who are

2316

01:23:07,669 --> 01:23:05,340

unaware yeah for genius how it's

2317

01:23:09,770 --> 01:23:07,679

pronounced I mean people may have seen

2318

01:23:10,910 --> 01:23:09,780

James Fox's film called moment of

2319

01:23:12,770 --> 01:23:10,920

contact

2320

01:23:14,890 --> 01:23:12,780

which just came out this past year it's

2321

01:23:17,450 --> 01:23:14,900

really worth seeing but it's it's it's

2322

01:23:20,090 --> 01:23:17,460

basically a fascinating case because it

2323

01:23:24,649 --> 01:23:20,100

involved the capture of

2324

01:23:26,209 --> 01:23:24,659

creatures of enter you know uh however

2325

01:23:28,189 --> 01:23:26,219

you want to describe them non-human

2326

01:23:29,510 --> 01:23:28,199

creatures and

2327

01:23:32,510 --> 01:23:29,520

um

2328

01:23:34,430 --> 01:23:32,520

there's a lot of interviews that James

2329

01:23:36,470 --> 01:23:34,440

has done we know that there are videos

2330

01:23:39,189 --> 01:23:36,480

and pictures of these creatures that

2331

01:23:43,010 --> 01:23:39,199

exist they were in the hospital

2332

01:23:45,169 --> 01:23:43,020

they died they you know their bodies and

2333

01:23:48,770 --> 01:23:45,179

debris from the incident were taken to

2334

01:23:51,110 --> 01:23:48,780

the United States apparently

2335

01:23:52,729 --> 01:23:51,120

um it's a very very involved case which

2336

01:23:55,130 --> 01:23:52,739

people have been looking into for years

2337

01:23:56,689 --> 01:23:55,140

and the people who the witnesses and

2338

01:23:58,550 --> 01:23:56,699

people involved have been terrified to

2339

01:24:00,050 --> 01:23:58,560

talk about it because the threats that

2340

01:24:02,209 --> 01:24:00,060

they've received

2341

01:24:05,450 --> 01:24:02,219

so I've been doing a little work on the

2342

01:24:07,729 --> 01:24:05,460

medical there was one uh police officer

2343

01:24:09,590 --> 01:24:07,739

military police officer who actually was

2344

01:24:11,390 --> 01:24:09,600

the one who grabbed

2345

01:24:14,390 --> 01:24:11,400

this entity when they were trying to

2346

01:24:16,070 --> 01:24:14,400

capture it and later died as a result of

2347

01:24:18,050 --> 01:24:16,080

that of the contact physical contact

2348

01:24:20,330 --> 01:24:18,060

with this entity

2349

01:24:22,669 --> 01:24:20,340

and so I've been doing some work I'm

2350

01:24:25,250 --> 01:24:22,679

James Fox is the main investigator into

2351

01:24:27,709 --> 01:24:25,260

this but I've been trying to help out by

2352

01:24:29,990 --> 01:24:27,719

looking into some of the medical

2353

01:24:32,090 --> 01:24:30,000

aspects of what happened to this young

2354

01:24:33,350 --> 01:24:32,100

man who died and seeing if that can get

2355

01:24:35,570 --> 01:24:33,360

records

2356

01:24:37,910 --> 01:24:35,580

documenting because he was in the

2357

01:24:39,410 --> 01:24:37,920

hospital he was treating by a bunch of

2358

01:24:41,570 --> 01:24:39,420

doctors there's all kinds of Records

2359

01:24:43,070 --> 01:24:41,580

about what happened to him and so I have

2360

01:24:45,729 --> 01:24:43,080

talked to some of the doctors that were

2361

01:24:48,709 --> 01:24:45,739

involved and I've gotten some um

2362

01:24:50,510 --> 01:24:48,719

documents translated which were autopsy

2363

01:24:52,430 --> 01:24:50,520

reports done on him that are interesting

2364

01:24:53,930 --> 01:24:52,440

but it's an ongoing investigation it's

2365

01:24:55,189 --> 01:24:53,940

not I don't have a whole lot to share

2366

01:24:57,110 --> 01:24:55,199

about it yet

2367

01:24:59,930 --> 01:24:57,120

and I hope to keep going with that but

2368

01:25:02,090 --> 01:24:59,940

it's it's really fascinating and um

2369

01:25:03,830 --> 01:25:02,100

you know what what's the potential in

2370

01:25:05,330 --> 01:25:03,840

that case is so what's so explosive

2371

01:25:09,709 --> 01:25:05,340

about it is that if we could actually

2372

01:25:11,570 --> 01:25:09,719

document the reality of these entities

2373

01:25:13,790 --> 01:25:11,580

if they're you know and we know that the

2374

01:25:16,490 --> 01:25:13,800

proof of that is there it's just not

2375

01:25:18,709 --> 01:25:16,500

coming out but think how that if you

2376

01:25:21,890 --> 01:25:18,719

talk about disclosure

2377

01:25:23,450 --> 01:25:21,900

you know think about that uh if there

2378

01:25:26,149 --> 01:25:23,460

could be proof and this has been in

2379

01:25:27,770 --> 01:25:26,159

another country so the America I'm sure

2380

01:25:29,950 --> 01:25:27,780

America has a lot of control over what

2381

01:25:33,410 --> 01:25:29,960

comes out but maybe not complete control

2382

01:25:35,390 --> 01:25:33,420

and you just don't know uh if some of

2383

01:25:38,149 --> 01:25:35,400

the people in Brazil that are sitting on

2384

01:25:40,250 --> 01:25:38,159

this information might feel they can

2385

01:25:42,229 --> 01:25:40,260

release it so far

2386

01:25:43,430 --> 01:25:42,239

they haven't and it's because they're

2387

01:25:45,590 --> 01:25:43,440

terrified

2388

01:25:46,970 --> 01:25:45,600

so the doctors they remember this person

2389

01:25:49,970 --> 01:25:46,980

you just say hey do you recall a case

2390

01:25:52,490 --> 01:25:49,980

from a few years ago about so-and-so no

2391

01:25:55,010 --> 01:25:52,500

I mean this case was hugely famous it

2392

01:25:57,410 --> 01:25:55,020

was covered you know by media and they

2393

01:25:58,550 --> 01:25:57,420

all know about it so you know you know

2394

01:26:00,110 --> 01:25:58,560

you just mentioned the name of the

2395

01:26:02,030 --> 01:26:00,120

person who died and they know exactly

2396

01:26:03,590 --> 01:26:02,040

who you're talking about

2397

01:26:05,090 --> 01:26:03,600

um yeah I know this is this is known

2398

01:26:07,310 --> 01:26:05,100

throughout the world and it's been

2399

01:26:09,890 --> 01:26:07,320

investigated for so I just took place in

2400

01:26:12,350 --> 01:26:09,900

the 1990s so it was a while ago but

2401

01:26:14,810 --> 01:26:12,360

uh they definitely know what this is

2402

01:26:16,610 --> 01:26:14,820

about the people you talk to

2403

01:26:18,530 --> 01:26:16,620

yeah do you think that private

2404

01:26:22,070 --> 01:26:18,540

corporations have more information on

2405

01:26:25,970 --> 01:26:24,470

I don't know about more but I think some

2406

01:26:28,189 --> 01:26:25,980

of the aerospace companies who are

2407

01:26:30,830 --> 01:26:28,199

contracted with the government probably

2408

01:26:32,930 --> 01:26:30,840

have a lot have information they've been

2409

01:26:35,750 --> 01:26:32,940

looking into some of these the physical

2410

01:26:37,790 --> 01:26:35,760

materials and physical evidence for this

2411

01:26:39,229 --> 01:26:37,800

and I'm not in a position to know how

2412

01:26:41,450 --> 01:26:39,239

much of that is shared with the

2413

01:26:43,910 --> 01:26:41,460

government and whether they they keep a

2414

01:26:45,530 --> 01:26:43,920

lot of it to themselves I mean all of

2415

01:26:47,149 --> 01:26:45,540

that is would be buried under special

2416

01:26:48,709 --> 01:26:47,159

access programs and that would all be

2417

01:26:50,870 --> 01:26:48,719

classified so

2418

01:26:53,810 --> 01:26:50,880

I'm not in any position to know about

2419

01:26:55,370 --> 01:26:53,820

that sure can you expand on how some

2420

01:26:57,290 --> 01:26:55,380

private aerospace companies may have

2421

01:27:00,169 --> 01:26:57,300

material how do they come in possession

2422

01:27:02,450 --> 01:27:00,179

of that what do they do with it

2423

01:27:04,189 --> 01:27:02,460

well I wish I knew more um again this is

2424

01:27:05,930 --> 01:27:04,199

all super sensitive stuff so I don't

2425

01:27:08,629 --> 01:27:05,940

know that much about it but I mean I

2426

01:27:10,490 --> 01:27:08,639

I've been told by sources that

2427

01:27:13,310 --> 01:27:10,500

aerospace companies definitely are

2428

01:27:15,830 --> 01:27:13,320

involved Harry Reid certainly strongly

2429

01:27:17,689 --> 01:27:15,840

implied this in my one interview I did

2430

01:27:21,350 --> 01:27:17,699

with him

2431

01:27:24,110 --> 01:27:21,360

um and uh others have told me this too

2432

01:27:26,030 --> 01:27:24,120

um and you know but how it happens and

2433

01:27:28,250 --> 01:27:26,040

what they know and all of those details

2434

01:27:30,649 --> 01:27:28,260

I don't know that's all I forget what

2435

01:27:32,930 --> 01:27:30,659

your exact question was um

2436

01:27:35,570 --> 01:27:32,940

I just I just believe and again another

2437

01:27:38,090 --> 01:27:35,580

thing is the Wilson memo that famous uh

2438

01:27:39,950 --> 01:27:38,100

Mo written by Eric Davis references

2439

01:27:41,990 --> 01:27:39,960

aerospace companies being involved too

2440

01:27:43,669 --> 01:27:42,000

you can find it throughout

2441

01:27:46,430 --> 01:27:43,679

you know and I'm sure

2442

01:27:48,169 --> 01:27:46,440

invest you know researchers who document

2443

01:27:50,629 --> 01:27:48,179

all this stuff to the like people like

2444

01:27:52,310 --> 01:27:50,639

Richard Dolan and others probably have a

2445

01:27:54,770 --> 01:27:52,320

lot of information they probably have it

2446

01:27:57,530 --> 01:27:54,780

all organized in terms of every time

2447

01:27:59,270 --> 01:27:57,540

it's been referenced you know but um

2448

01:28:01,370 --> 01:27:59,280

well some of it I noticed from people

2449

01:28:03,590 --> 01:28:01,380

talking to sources off the Record who

2450

01:28:05,570 --> 01:28:03,600

have have knowledge of this

2451

01:28:06,890 --> 01:28:05,580

but I don't I don't know any specifics

2452

01:28:08,930 --> 01:28:06,900

because it's all

2453

01:28:10,790 --> 01:28:08,940

highly sensitive stuff

2454

01:28:12,229 --> 01:28:10,800

what do you make of the Wilson memos and

2455

01:28:14,629 --> 01:28:12,239

can you outline what they are for people

2456

01:28:17,810 --> 01:28:14,639

who are unfamiliar

2457

01:28:19,729 --> 01:28:17,820

well um the the Wilson yeah the Wilson

2458

01:28:22,010 --> 01:28:19,739

document or the Eric Davis memo however

2459

01:28:24,830 --> 01:28:22,020

you want to refer to it was a series of

2460

01:28:27,709 --> 01:28:24,840

notes recorded by Eric Davis who's a

2461

01:28:29,689 --> 01:28:27,719

physicist with an absolute unbelievable

2462

01:28:30,890 --> 01:28:29,699

memory

2463

01:28:34,189 --> 01:28:30,900

um and I've talked to that guy the

2464

01:28:36,110 --> 01:28:34,199

details that are in his brain uh are

2465

01:28:38,090 --> 01:28:36,120

phenomenal so it's conceivable that he

2466

01:28:39,709 --> 01:28:38,100

could remember such a meaning so he had

2467

01:28:40,850 --> 01:28:39,719

a meeting with a man named Admiral Tom

2468

01:28:44,930 --> 01:28:40,860

Wilson

2469

01:28:46,910 --> 01:28:44,940

uh back in the 1990s again I just don't

2470

01:28:48,229 --> 01:28:46,920

remember the exact year

2471

01:28:51,590 --> 01:28:48,239

um but

2472

01:28:53,450 --> 01:28:51,600

uh and it was in a car and then after

2473

01:28:54,709 --> 01:28:53,460

the meeting was over he made these notes

2474

01:28:56,870 --> 01:28:54,719

about what would happen in that meeting

2475

01:28:59,870 --> 01:28:56,880

and it's in that meeting

2476
01:29:01,370 --> 01:28:59,880
um Admiral Wilson described how he had

2477
01:29:03,709 --> 01:29:01,380
tried to get access to some of these

2478
01:29:06,050 --> 01:29:03,719
special he was I think he was a Joint

2479
01:29:07,070 --> 01:29:06,060
Chiefs of Staff at the time again if I

2480
01:29:08,570 --> 01:29:07,080
had known we were going to talk about

2481
01:29:11,270 --> 01:29:08,580
this I would have refreshed my memory

2482
01:29:12,770 --> 01:29:11,280
before I came on but um he was a very

2483
01:29:14,330 --> 01:29:12,780
high level and he believed that he

2484
01:29:17,390 --> 01:29:14,340
should if there were such a program

2485
01:29:19,669 --> 01:29:17,400
which was looking into crashed objects

2486
01:29:22,070 --> 01:29:19,679
of you know non-human origin that he

2487
01:29:23,750 --> 01:29:22,080
would know so he went banging on doors

2488
01:29:24,890 --> 01:29:23,760

trying to find the location of these

2489

01:29:26,990 --> 01:29:24,900

programs

2490

01:29:29,450 --> 01:29:27,000

and he was telling Eric Davis at this

2491

01:29:32,110 --> 01:29:29,460

meeting that he had found one

2492

01:29:35,510 --> 01:29:32,120

and they acknowledged that they had a

2493

01:29:37,189 --> 01:29:35,520

crashed object not made by human hands

2494

01:29:38,750 --> 01:29:37,199

was the way they described it these

2495

01:29:41,450 --> 01:29:38,760

people in this program but they were not

2496

01:29:43,370 --> 01:29:41,460

going to allow for him access he was not

2497

01:29:45,950 --> 01:29:43,380

on the bigot list of people who had

2498

01:29:48,050 --> 01:29:45,960

access and they basically told him to go

2499

01:29:50,030 --> 01:29:48,060

away and then he was

2500

01:29:52,430 --> 01:29:50,040

told to keep his mouth shut by people

2501
01:29:54,470 --> 01:29:52,440
about it and not to pursue this any

2502
01:29:56,030 --> 01:29:54,480
further

2503
01:29:57,890 --> 01:29:56,040
um and that's basically what the I mean

2504
01:30:00,590 --> 01:29:57,900
I encourage it's fascinating to read

2505
01:30:03,350 --> 01:30:00,600
this memo you have to go on and read it

2506
01:30:05,689 --> 01:30:03,360
um and so

2507
01:30:07,090 --> 01:30:05,699
uh Wilson has denied that the meeting

2508
01:30:10,910 --> 01:30:07,100
ever happened

2509
01:30:13,090 --> 01:30:10,920
and Eric cannot comment on it so he

2510
01:30:16,070 --> 01:30:13,100
doesn't say one way or the other exactly

2511
01:30:18,770 --> 01:30:16,080
yeah he's not going to comment on it

2512
01:30:21,350 --> 01:30:18,780
um I my my colleague Ralph Blumenthal

2513
01:30:25,430 --> 01:30:21,360

and I tried to dig into this and it's

2514

01:30:28,910 --> 01:30:25,440

it's very hard to get any definitive

2515

01:30:30,830 --> 01:30:28,920

on the record sources that could verify

2516

01:30:32,090 --> 01:30:30,840

anything around that memo even though

2517

01:30:34,430 --> 01:30:32,100

there's a lot of names in there and

2518

01:30:36,470 --> 01:30:34,440

stuff like that it's it's just

2519

01:30:38,209 --> 01:30:36,480

impossible to I mean there's been some

2520

01:30:39,530 --> 01:30:38,219

great research done on it I'm not the

2521

01:30:42,110 --> 01:30:39,540

one who's done it

2522

01:30:44,450 --> 01:30:42,120

by various people in the UFO research

2523

01:30:46,610 --> 01:30:44,460

world have done fantastic documents and

2524

01:30:49,310 --> 01:30:46,620

long reports on this

2525

01:30:51,470 --> 01:30:49,320

um which I'm trying trouble naming it

2526

01:30:52,910 --> 01:30:51,480

right now but um

2527

01:30:53,990 --> 01:30:52,920

there's a lot of information out there

2528

01:30:56,930 --> 01:30:54,000

about it

2529

01:30:59,689 --> 01:30:56,940

yeah and do you take Eric Davis's no

2530

01:31:02,030 --> 01:30:59,699

comment as an admission of its veracity

2531

01:31:04,430 --> 01:31:02,040

because if it was false he would just

2532

01:31:07,010 --> 01:31:04,440

say no it's false does he always say no

2533

01:31:08,930 --> 01:31:07,020

comment no matter what

2534

01:31:10,370 --> 01:31:08,940

well you'd have to look and again there

2535

01:31:12,169 --> 01:31:10,380

are documents out there that have have

2536

01:31:14,330 --> 01:31:12,179

everything Eric has ever said about this

2537

01:31:16,189 --> 01:31:14,340

written down you know so you can look

2538

01:31:18,729 --> 01:31:16,199

and decide for yourself I personally

2539

01:31:21,110 --> 01:31:18,739

know him I believe he's an honest

2540

01:31:22,790 --> 01:31:21,120

individual he would not make I don't

2541

01:31:26,030 --> 01:31:22,800

believe personally he would make this up

2542

01:31:28,669 --> 01:31:26,040

so I don't believe he did make it up and

2543

01:31:30,709 --> 01:31:28,679

I know he has an extraordinary memory

2544

01:31:34,430 --> 01:31:30,719

and

2545

01:31:36,229 --> 01:31:34,440

you want to analyze the way he's

2546

01:31:38,450 --> 01:31:36,239

responded to questions about it again

2547

01:31:40,310 --> 01:31:38,460

you can look I I

2548

01:31:42,229 --> 01:31:40,320

I bet there's somebody who could put in

2549

01:31:44,390 --> 01:31:42,239

the chat right now the exact document

2550

01:31:46,669 --> 01:31:44,400

I'm talking about it came out

2551

01:31:49,370 --> 01:31:46,679

within the last six months I think this

2552

01:31:52,189 --> 01:31:49,380

long detailed analysis

2553

01:31:54,290 --> 01:31:52,199

under a pseudonym by somebody who

2554

01:31:56,450 --> 01:31:54,300

analyzed that document

2555

01:31:58,010 --> 01:31:56,460

in incredible detail

2556

01:32:00,530 --> 01:31:58,020

somebody could probably put that in the

2557

01:32:02,450 --> 01:32:00,540

chat right now I just sure sure who is

2558

01:32:04,490 --> 01:32:02,460

Stuart Alexander and why is he important

2559

01:32:06,830 --> 01:32:04,500

to the development of your work

2560

01:32:09,290 --> 01:32:06,840

uh Stuart Alexander is a physical medium

2561

01:32:11,030 --> 01:32:09,300

who lives in the UK who I got involved

2562

01:32:13,729 --> 01:32:11,040

studying his mediumship when I was

2563

01:32:15,709 --> 01:32:13,739

writing my book surviving death

2564

01:32:17,270 --> 01:32:15,719

um and then I ended up having a lot of

2565

01:32:19,970 --> 01:32:17,280

experiences with him that were really

2566

01:32:22,129 --> 01:32:19,980

interesting and both from a you know

2567

01:32:25,070 --> 01:32:22,139

journalistic perspective and from a

2568

01:32:26,570 --> 01:32:25,080

personal perspective and I'm still very

2569

01:32:28,669 --> 01:32:26,580

involved with this group that worked

2570

01:32:30,649 --> 01:32:28,679

with him and physical mediumship is a

2571

01:32:34,189 --> 01:32:30,659

very strange

2572

01:32:37,129 --> 01:32:34,199

rare thing and you know we can go into

2573

01:32:38,209 --> 01:32:37,139

it if you want uh but I think a lot of

2574

01:32:41,750 --> 01:32:38,219

people are going to think it's pretty

2575

01:32:44,209 --> 01:32:41,760

weird and you know it's hard to talk

2576

01:32:46,189 --> 01:32:44,219

about without placing it in context of a

2577

01:32:48,110 --> 01:32:46,199

historical context and really

2578

01:32:50,209 --> 01:32:48,120

giving a lot of background so that

2579

01:32:51,950 --> 01:32:50,219

people can accept it that how long would

2580

01:32:55,010 --> 01:32:51,960

that take five minutes to do that or

2581

01:32:56,149 --> 01:32:55,020

much longer I don't know you want to try

2582

01:32:57,350 --> 01:32:56,159

do you want to start and then feel like

2583

01:32:59,990 --> 01:32:57,360

ah no

2584

01:33:01,610 --> 01:33:00,000

I mean I can oh I'll give a little

2585

01:33:03,470 --> 01:33:01,620

synopsis but I would yeah because that's

2586

01:33:05,090 --> 01:33:03,480

way too much of a teaser everyone's like

2587

01:33:06,830 --> 01:33:05,100

I know it's true I would hope that

2588

01:33:09,350 --> 01:33:06,840

people would I mean I'm not trying to

2589

01:33:10,550 --> 01:33:09,360

sell my book but I I spent so much time

2590

01:33:13,250 --> 01:33:10,560

in my book

2591

01:33:15,770 --> 01:33:13,260

building up to talk his mediumship was

2592

01:33:18,050 --> 01:33:15,780

the very end of the book right and I

2593

01:33:19,910 --> 01:33:18,060

spent many chapters contextualizing it

2594

01:33:22,129 --> 01:33:19,920

showing the history showing scientific

2595

01:33:24,830 --> 01:33:22,139

studies that have been done on people

2596

01:33:26,709 --> 01:33:24,840

similar to him in the past that were

2597

01:33:29,209 --> 01:33:26,719

absolutely you know

2598

01:33:31,610 --> 01:33:29,219

irrefutable in terms of documenting the

2599

01:33:34,129 --> 01:33:31,620

abilities the same abilities he has that

2600

01:33:36,470 --> 01:33:34,139

have been documented in other people by

2601
01:33:39,290 --> 01:33:36,480
scientists in published books of papers

2602
01:33:40,610 --> 01:33:39,300
I mean I just had to set the context for

2603
01:33:43,070 --> 01:33:40,620
this because it's too weird if you just

2604
01:33:44,930 --> 01:33:43,080
dump it on somebody yeah it's all there

2605
01:33:46,850 --> 01:33:44,940
if you want to read about it and the

2606
01:33:48,169 --> 01:33:46,860
other thing is that Stuart Alexander if

2607
01:33:51,530 --> 01:33:48,179
you go to my website which is

2608
01:33:53,450 --> 01:33:51,540
lesliekane.com and go under surviving

2609
01:33:55,490 --> 01:33:53,460
death

2610
01:33:58,010 --> 01:33:55,500
I think it's called book materials or

2611
01:34:01,310 --> 01:33:58,020
something like that there is a a video

2612
01:34:03,169 --> 01:34:01,320
of Stewart's a two-part fairly lengthy

2613
01:34:05,629 --> 01:34:03,179

video of him describing his whole

2614

01:34:07,250 --> 01:34:05,639

development and journey as a physical

2615

01:34:08,570 --> 01:34:07,260

medium and I would encourage anybody

2616

01:34:11,030 --> 01:34:08,580

who's curious

2617

01:34:13,850 --> 01:34:11,040

to go listen to him and you get a real

2618

01:34:17,510 --> 01:34:13,860

sense of who he is as a person and how

2619

01:34:19,430 --> 01:34:17,520

sincere and genuine he is I mean and you

2620

01:34:21,770 --> 01:34:19,440

it'll you'll also learn directly from

2621

01:34:24,590 --> 01:34:21,780

him how he developed these abilities

2622

01:34:25,729 --> 01:34:24,600

what they're about why he does them you

2623

01:34:28,070 --> 01:34:25,739

know all the things that people will

2624

01:34:29,689 --> 01:34:28,080

want to know but in a nutshell what

2625

01:34:30,950 --> 01:34:29,699

physical meaning ship is and I'm going

2626

01:34:32,689 --> 01:34:30,960

to base that around what I've

2627

01:34:34,330 --> 01:34:32,699

experienced with Stuart Alexander is

2628

01:34:38,030 --> 01:34:34,340

that um

2629

01:34:39,350 --> 01:34:38,040

he's he's he goes into a room with a

2630

01:34:41,930 --> 01:34:39,360

group of people who he works with

2631

01:34:44,149 --> 01:34:41,940

regularly every week and I I've sort of

2632

01:34:45,530 --> 01:34:44,159

become part of this group only I do a

2633

01:34:48,470 --> 01:34:45,540

lot of it through the computer here in

2634

01:34:50,330 --> 01:34:48,480

New York I link into their meetings

2635

01:34:52,129 --> 01:34:50,340

but um I've been to the inside that

2636

01:34:55,250 --> 01:34:52,139

group many many times and experienced

2637

01:34:57,050 --> 01:34:55,260

all these things myself so um and the

2638

01:34:58,970 --> 01:34:57,060

initial thing is you of course eliminate

2639

01:35:00,410 --> 01:34:58,980

any possibility of there being trickery

2640

01:35:03,010 --> 01:35:00,420

and I'm not going to spend time

2641

01:35:05,330 --> 01:35:03,020

describing how I did that but I

2642

01:35:07,790 --> 01:35:05,340

scrutinized everything that was going on

2643

01:35:09,410 --> 01:35:07,800

to make sure there were no no no ways

2644

01:35:11,570 --> 01:35:09,420

that this could be done through cheating

2645

01:35:14,090 --> 01:35:11,580

or trickery

2646

01:35:16,250 --> 01:35:14,100

um and you know if what happens is he

2647

01:35:18,890 --> 01:35:16,260

goes into a trance state where he

2648

01:35:21,229 --> 01:35:18,900

basically leaves he's unconscious and

2649

01:35:23,930 --> 01:35:21,239

then these entities who are supposedly

2650

01:35:26,390 --> 01:35:23,940

beings from the afterlife

2651
01:35:28,010 --> 01:35:26,400
come into his body and make use of his

2652
01:35:30,470 --> 01:35:28,020
vocal cords basically to communicate

2653
01:35:32,629 --> 01:35:30,480
with people in the room and they they um

2654
01:35:34,070 --> 01:35:32,639
perform all these physical miraculous

2655
01:35:35,629 --> 01:35:34,080
physical things that you can witness

2656
01:35:38,330 --> 01:35:35,639
that everybody in the group can witness

2657
01:35:40,550 --> 01:35:38,340
at the same time so it's objective

2658
01:35:42,890 --> 01:35:40,560
and it's in the dark but things are lit

2659
01:35:44,930 --> 01:35:42,900
up enough some things are not in the

2660
01:35:46,490 --> 01:35:44,940
dark so that you can you know you can

2661
01:35:48,110 --> 01:35:46,500
see enough of what's going on depending

2662
01:35:49,970 --> 01:35:48,120
on what the actual experiment is they

2663
01:35:50,930 --> 01:35:49,980

call them experiments and the dark is

2664

01:35:54,649 --> 01:35:50,940

important

2665

01:35:57,229 --> 01:35:54,659

is the thing that could make us go on

2666

01:35:58,970 --> 01:35:57,239

for half an hour about this you know and

2667

01:36:00,530 --> 01:35:58,980

I do go into a lot of this in my book

2668

01:36:02,570 --> 01:36:00,540

and I know people find it suspicious

2669

01:36:04,910 --> 01:36:02,580

that it has to be in the dark but it's

2670

01:36:06,850 --> 01:36:04,920

been the it's just the way he developed

2671

01:36:10,070 --> 01:36:06,860

and a lot of mediums develop

2672

01:36:12,590 --> 01:36:10,080

because there's a substance that is used

2673

01:36:15,410 --> 01:36:12,600

that is exuded from his body to to make

2674

01:36:17,390 --> 01:36:15,420

these physical phenomena happen that is

2675

01:36:19,070 --> 01:36:17,400

extremely sensitive to light

2676
01:36:21,470 --> 01:36:19,080
and that's just the way it is and people

2677
01:36:23,209 --> 01:36:21,480
can say oh it's just so that they can

2678
01:36:25,550 --> 01:36:23,219
make things in the dark you know but

2679
01:36:27,110 --> 01:36:25,560
it's just not the way it is uh and the

2680
01:36:28,669 --> 01:36:27,120
physical substance is that something

2681
01:36:31,070 --> 01:36:28,679
that you can capture and then you could

2682
01:36:32,810 --> 01:36:31,080
measure that or like an energy substance

2683
01:36:35,030 --> 01:36:32,820
I mean people have tried to capture it

2684
01:36:36,770 --> 01:36:35,040
and take it into a lab

2685
01:36:38,450 --> 01:36:36,780
but it kind of disintegrates it's

2686
01:36:40,790 --> 01:36:38,460
basically all that's left is some of the

2687
01:36:42,709 --> 01:36:40,800
saliva from The Medium because it's

2688
01:36:44,450 --> 01:36:42,719

exuded from his mouth

2689

01:36:45,950 --> 01:36:44,460

or it can be exuded from other parts of

2690

01:36:48,290 --> 01:36:45,960

this body but you know it's it's more

2691

01:36:50,330 --> 01:36:48,300

energy but it's it can solidify I mean

2692

01:36:52,910 --> 01:36:50,340

this all sounds like magic and it's like

2693

01:36:55,790 --> 01:36:52,920

magic there's this stuff that's emitted

2694

01:36:58,310 --> 01:36:55,800

can solidify into something solid

2695

01:37:00,470 --> 01:36:58,320

and what it does is it it can move so

2696

01:37:02,990 --> 01:37:00,480

then what you witness as a person in the

2697

01:37:04,370 --> 01:37:03,000

room is an object

2698

01:37:05,990 --> 01:37:04,380

um moving around the room you witness

2699

01:37:08,330 --> 01:37:06,000

all kinds of levitation and physical

2700

01:37:10,010 --> 01:37:08,340

objects moving around the room because

2701

01:37:12,410 --> 01:37:10,020

this substance is attaching themselves

2702

01:37:14,030 --> 01:37:12,420

to it but you don't see the substance so

2703

01:37:16,010 --> 01:37:14,040

you're witnessing there's this thing

2704

01:37:17,930 --> 01:37:16,020

called a trumpet which is a

2705

01:37:19,430 --> 01:37:17,940

cone-shaped object which is a tradition

2706

01:37:21,590 --> 01:37:19,440

they use in physical mediumship and it's

2707

01:37:22,970 --> 01:37:21,600

got this illuminated band around the end

2708

01:37:24,530 --> 01:37:22,980

of it so that even though you're in the

2709

01:37:26,750 --> 01:37:24,540

dark you can see it

2710

01:37:29,090 --> 01:37:26,760

and you can watch this thing go up into

2711

01:37:30,830 --> 01:37:29,100

the sky and fly all over the room and

2712

01:37:33,530 --> 01:37:30,840

bang on the walls and go to the ceiling

2713

01:37:34,729 --> 01:37:33,540

and touch you right in a perfect spot in

2714

01:37:37,970 --> 01:37:34,739

your forehead

2715

01:37:39,770 --> 01:37:37,980

answer you know respond to requests and

2716

01:37:41,870 --> 01:37:39,780

move around and that's one thing is this

2717

01:37:44,629 --> 01:37:41,880

levitation of this object the trumpet

2718

01:37:46,729 --> 01:37:44,639

responds to request it will respond like

2719

01:37:48,350 --> 01:37:46,739

if you say it'll it'll yeah and

2720

01:37:51,830 --> 01:37:48,360

sometimes a voice will speak through the

2721

01:37:54,470 --> 01:37:51,840

trumpet a disembodied voice I've heard

2722

01:37:57,050 --> 01:37:54,480

that numerous times I mean you cannot

2723

01:37:58,550 --> 01:37:57,060

wrap your mind around this yeah I see

2724

01:38:01,370 --> 01:37:58,560

why you're saying now that several

2725

01:38:02,629 --> 01:38:01,380

chapters lead up to this exactly because

2726

01:38:04,250 --> 01:38:02,639

it's like people think this is

2727

01:38:06,470 --> 01:38:04,260

completely nuts and it's very hard for

2728

01:38:08,870 --> 01:38:06,480

me to talk about because of that it's so

2729

01:38:10,610 --> 01:38:08,880

sensitive and I know that it's real

2730

01:38:12,169 --> 01:38:10,620

because I've I've done my due diligence

2731

01:38:13,729 --> 01:38:12,179

and I've been involved with it for seven

2732

01:38:16,430 --> 01:38:13,739

years or something and I know everybody

2733

01:38:18,410 --> 01:38:16,440

in that group very well and I know

2734

01:38:19,850 --> 01:38:18,420

Stuart very well

2735

01:38:21,830 --> 01:38:19,860

um and I you know there's absolutely

2736

01:38:23,810 --> 01:38:21,840

it's real that's without question it's

2737

01:38:25,129 --> 01:38:23,820

been witnessed by hundreds of people not

2738

01:38:27,649 --> 01:38:25,139

just me

2739

01:38:29,629 --> 01:38:27,659

um over the years you know so but it's

2740

01:38:31,970 --> 01:38:29,639

very I find it hard to talk about and I

2741

01:38:34,790 --> 01:38:31,980

I gave a uh I was invited to give a talk

2742

01:38:36,530 --> 01:38:34,800

about this at Rice University last year

2743

01:38:39,590 --> 01:38:36,540

at their archives of the impossible

2744

01:38:41,750 --> 01:38:39,600

conference who's held by Jeffrey [h__h]

2745

01:38:43,729 --> 01:38:41,760

a professor there and I talked about

2746

01:38:45,169 --> 01:38:43,739

this because he asked me to he asked me

2747

01:38:47,390 --> 01:38:45,179

to talk about this

2748

01:38:49,850 --> 01:38:47,400

because Stuart Alexander's archives are

2749

01:38:52,550 --> 01:38:49,860

now with the uh Rice University

2750

01:38:54,709 --> 01:38:52,560

collection all his archives have been

2751

01:38:57,709 --> 01:38:54,719

donated with my help to Rice

2752

01:38:59,330 --> 01:38:57,719

and it was very very difficult for me to

2753

01:39:00,950 --> 01:38:59,340

talk about this and if people want they

2754

01:39:02,270 --> 01:39:00,960

can go and look at the talk I gave and

2755

01:39:05,450 --> 01:39:02,280

that's another way you can get a sense

2756

01:39:08,390 --> 01:39:05,460

of seriousness of this and the history

2757

01:39:11,510 --> 01:39:08,400

of it I I was so nervous doing it Kurt

2758

01:39:13,129 --> 01:39:11,520

it's so sensitive it's very personal and

2759

01:39:15,649 --> 01:39:13,139

very strange and hard for people to

2760

01:39:17,689 --> 01:39:15,659

accept as real for good reason

2761

01:39:19,850 --> 01:39:17,699

so I just find it hard to talk about

2762

01:39:22,189 --> 01:39:19,860

that you know for that reason but I

2763

01:39:23,750 --> 01:39:22,199

you'll see that when I if you watch this

2764

01:39:26,330 --> 01:39:23,760

talk I gave that I was pretty nervous

2765

01:39:27,830 --> 01:39:26,340

about it and I acknowledge that but you

2766

01:39:30,229 --> 01:39:27,840

know there's also things like the

2767

01:39:33,890 --> 01:39:30,239

materializations of things happen

2768

01:39:36,229 --> 01:39:33,900

so you know I have experienced numerous

2769

01:39:37,490 --> 01:39:36,239

times as of others in the light you can

2770

01:39:40,850 --> 01:39:37,500

see this

2771

01:39:43,910 --> 01:39:40,860

a hand materialized out of nothing

2772

01:39:45,770 --> 01:39:43,920

on a on a table and I was able to touch

2773

01:39:47,750 --> 01:39:45,780

this materialized hand

2774

01:39:49,189 --> 01:39:47,760

and then

2775

01:39:51,590 --> 01:39:49,199

so you know what do you want to make of

2776

01:39:53,629 --> 01:39:51,600

that uh and what is the hand supposed to

2777

01:39:55,970 --> 01:39:53,639

represent someone who is no longer with

2778

01:39:59,270 --> 01:39:55,980

us yeah it's it's it's

2779

01:40:01,490 --> 01:39:59,280

um one of the spirit people right that's

2780

01:40:03,169 --> 01:40:01,500

what we call them for lack of a better

2781

01:40:04,209 --> 01:40:03,179

word the spirit people who works through

2782

01:40:06,970 --> 01:40:04,219

Stuart

2783

01:40:09,290 --> 01:40:06,980

uh is actually

2784

01:40:10,850 --> 01:40:09,300

materializing his own hand

2785

01:40:12,709 --> 01:40:10,860

by

2786

01:40:14,450 --> 01:40:12,719

placing it in I mean the way he

2787

01:40:17,149 --> 01:40:14,460

describes it is he's just slowing down

2788

01:40:19,189 --> 01:40:17,159

his vibration enough within the

2789

01:40:21,770 --> 01:40:19,199

substance that's exuded from the from

2790

01:40:23,270 --> 01:40:21,780

the uh medium which is called ectoplasm

2791

01:40:24,229 --> 01:40:23,280

and people probably laugh when they hear

2792

01:40:27,890 --> 01:40:24,239

that word

2793

01:40:29,930 --> 01:40:27,900

the spirit has a high vibration

2794

01:40:31,129 --> 01:40:29,940

well the way they describe it think it I

2795

01:40:32,750 --> 01:40:31,139

can't answer all these questions of

2796

01:40:33,950 --> 01:40:32,760

course of course I lost the threat of

2797

01:40:36,169 --> 01:40:33,960

the sentence it was a complicated

2798

01:40:39,850 --> 01:40:36,179

sentence so wait the spirit has a high

2799

01:40:43,010 --> 01:40:39,860

vibration they slow it down and they use

2800

01:40:45,290 --> 01:40:43,020

a substance to slow themselves down or a

2801

01:40:47,270 --> 01:40:45,300

substance is given off as a result but

2802

01:40:48,830 --> 01:40:47,280

they're a theoretic hand into it I mean

2803

01:40:51,649 --> 01:40:48,840

this is how you know again again I'm

2804

01:40:53,209 --> 01:40:51,659

just telling you what I was sure I I so

2805

01:40:55,189 --> 01:40:53,219

they have to lower they have to lower

2806

01:40:56,810 --> 01:40:55,199

their vibration to just be in our

2807

01:40:59,390 --> 01:40:56,820

physical world and manifest physically

2808

01:41:02,149 --> 01:40:59,400

to Manifest this hand so they somehow

2809

01:41:04,370 --> 01:41:02,159

there's an etheric hand there's a a

2810

01:41:07,550 --> 01:41:04,380

non-physical hand that exists

2811

01:41:08,890 --> 01:41:07,560

and that non-physicalthera can is placed

2812

01:41:11,930 --> 01:41:08,900

inside this

2813

01:41:15,350 --> 01:41:11,940

materials stuff called ectoplasm

2814

01:41:17,629 --> 01:41:15,360

and then by slowing it by by somehow

2815

01:41:20,810 --> 01:41:17,639

he's able to materialize that hand I

2816

01:41:22,669 --> 01:41:20,820

mean I don't know how I I'm sure all I

2817

01:41:24,709 --> 01:41:22,679

know is I've witnessed it numerous times

2818

01:41:27,050 --> 01:41:24,719

on so of many other people

2819

01:41:28,610 --> 01:41:27,060

um and it's one of it is probably the

2820

01:41:30,590 --> 01:41:28,620

most mind-blowing experience I've ever

2821

01:41:34,310 --> 01:41:30,600

had in my life

2822

01:41:35,810 --> 01:41:34,320

you know uh and but it's documented it's

2823

01:41:38,570 --> 01:41:35,820

been written about but you know it's

2824

01:41:40,370 --> 01:41:38,580

it's not it would never satisfy a

2825

01:41:42,470 --> 01:41:40,380

scientist unless they went in that room

2826

01:41:44,510 --> 01:41:42,480

and experience it for themselves

2827

01:41:45,890 --> 01:41:44,520

you know a scientist just hearing me say

2828

01:41:47,090 --> 01:41:45,900

that is going to think it's ridiculous

2829

01:41:48,709 --> 01:41:47,100

but

2830

01:41:50,330 --> 01:41:48,719

if they go in that room and experience

2831

01:41:52,370 --> 01:41:50,340

Earth themselves and have and you know

2832

01:41:55,910 --> 01:41:52,380

can can satisfy themselves that there's

2833

01:41:57,590 --> 01:41:55,920

no trickery going on uh

2834

01:41:58,490 --> 01:41:57,600

you're stuck with this how does it

2835

01:42:00,470 --> 01:41:58,500

happen

2836

01:42:03,129 --> 01:42:00,480

you said something interesting that it's

2837

01:42:05,030 --> 01:42:03,139

one of the most interesting or

2838

01:42:07,070 --> 01:42:05,040

mind-blowing experiences of your life

2839

01:42:09,890 --> 01:42:07,080

I'm like that's one of the most that

2840

01:42:12,169 --> 01:42:09,900

would be top absolute Bar None can you

2841

01:42:14,450 --> 01:42:12,179

give me two others that you haven't

2842

01:42:16,970 --> 01:42:14,460

named so far you're really putting me on

2843

01:42:19,250 --> 01:42:16,980

the spot here Kurt this is not this kind

2844

01:42:20,629 --> 01:42:19,260

of stuff I usually talk about and I hope

2845

01:42:24,050 --> 01:42:20,639

you don't get asked these sorts of

2846

01:42:25,669 --> 01:42:24,060

questions often uh yeah but I you know

2847

01:42:27,950 --> 01:42:25,679

I'm hesitant to talk about them too much

2848

01:42:30,109 --> 01:42:27,960

I'm a you know

2849

01:42:32,390 --> 01:42:30,119

yeah whatever you're comfortable with

2850

01:42:33,709 --> 01:42:32,400

we'll come back to that I'm gonna gonna

2851
01:42:35,990 --> 01:42:33,719
give you some time to get comfortable

2852
01:42:37,790 --> 01:42:36,000
and I'll ask you one more time the hand

2853
01:42:40,850 --> 01:42:37,800
were you able to see the color of the

2854
01:42:42,470 --> 01:42:40,860
hand was it more like a dead hand was it

2855
01:42:44,450 --> 01:42:42,480
a white person's hand was it a brown

2856
01:42:47,270 --> 01:42:44,460
person's hand and were the nails grown

2857
01:42:49,310 --> 01:42:47,280
or are they manicured I'll explain it so

2858
01:42:51,410 --> 01:42:49,320
what happens is the light it's actually

2859
01:42:53,930 --> 01:42:51,420
a silhouette that you see so there's a

2860
01:42:56,510 --> 01:42:53,940
table that has a light underneath it

2861
01:42:58,070 --> 01:42:56,520
with a red cloth over it so there's a

2862
01:42:58,970 --> 01:42:58,080
red light that's coming up from the

2863
01:43:04,609 --> 01:42:58,980

table

2864

01:43:06,770 --> 01:43:04,619

so what you you can see is the um out

2865

01:43:08,209 --> 01:43:06,780

you know the it's like a silhouette I

2866

01:43:10,790 --> 01:43:08,219

mean you see the physical hand you see

2867

01:43:12,590 --> 01:43:10,800

it actually form and it makes a fist and

2868

01:43:14,270 --> 01:43:12,600

bangs on the table right when it forms

2869

01:43:15,770 --> 01:43:14,280

so you know it's physical because you

2870

01:43:17,990 --> 01:43:15,780

can hear that Bang

2871

01:43:19,910 --> 01:43:18,000

and you can and but you can't and and

2872

01:43:21,590 --> 01:43:19,920

you can't see all the details of it

2873

01:43:22,970 --> 01:43:21,600

because it's a silhouette because any

2874

01:43:24,470 --> 01:43:22,980

more light if there's too much light

2875

01:43:26,689 --> 01:43:24,480

it's not going to be they won't be able

2876

01:43:28,669 --> 01:43:26,699

to do it but when you touch the hand

2877

01:43:30,050 --> 01:43:28,679

yeah it has to be a certain amount of

2878

01:43:32,270 --> 01:43:30,060

Darkness but there's enough light here

2879

01:43:35,209 --> 01:43:32,280

that you can see it

2880

01:43:36,770 --> 01:43:35,219

um and then when you touch it if you

2881

01:43:38,750 --> 01:43:36,780

feel everything I mean you've it's

2882

01:43:41,209 --> 01:43:38,760

exactly you feel the fingernails the

2883

01:43:43,790 --> 01:43:41,219

knuckles even the warmth of a hand or no

2884

01:43:46,070 --> 01:43:43,800

yeah so the way I would describe it to

2885

01:43:50,750 --> 01:43:46,080

in what what I experienced when I held

2886

01:43:53,209 --> 01:43:50,760

that hand was that it was way softer

2887

01:43:56,030 --> 01:43:53,219

than a normal man's hand the skin felt

2888

01:43:58,490 --> 01:43:56,040

like a baby's skin it was very very soft

2889

01:44:00,229 --> 01:43:58,500

and it was also very very warm

2890

01:44:02,510 --> 01:44:00,239

warmer than you would normally

2891

01:44:03,470 --> 01:44:02,520

experience a hand and look pretty large

2892

01:44:05,870 --> 01:44:03,480

too

2893

01:44:07,430 --> 01:44:05,880

but I have a small hand so comparison to

2894

01:44:09,770 --> 01:44:07,440

my hand it wasn't pretty large but the

2895

01:44:11,330 --> 01:44:09,780

the warmth of it and the softness of the

2896

01:44:13,970 --> 01:44:11,340

skin were really striking to me but

2897

01:44:16,250 --> 01:44:13,980

everything else the way it moved the way

2898

01:44:18,830 --> 01:44:16,260

it felt the fingernails the knuckles all

2899

01:44:21,770 --> 01:44:18,840

the features of her normal it felt just

2900

01:44:23,810 --> 01:44:21,780

like a human hand I mean it it was um

2901

01:44:27,050 --> 01:44:23,820

you know a materialized hand

2902

01:44:28,669 --> 01:44:27,060

and it was physical and you know so but

2903

01:44:31,850 --> 01:44:28,679

I couldn't actually see the color of it

2904

01:44:33,530 --> 01:44:31,860

because of the silhouette effect

2905

01:44:35,990 --> 01:44:33,540

yeah

2906

01:44:38,030 --> 01:44:36,000

so about the let's just say one other

2907

01:44:40,070 --> 01:44:38,040

incident in your life that's more on the

2908

01:44:41,570 --> 01:44:40,080

extraordinary end that you're

2909

01:44:43,970 --> 01:44:41,580

comfortable speaking about I'd rather

2910

01:44:46,189 --> 01:44:43,980

have people read it just because it's so

2911

01:44:47,990 --> 01:44:46,199

hard to talk about out of context

2912

01:44:51,470 --> 01:44:48,000

I might you know

2913

01:44:53,390 --> 01:44:51,480

I did witness an apparition that

2914

01:44:55,550 --> 01:44:53,400

that I read about in my book that I

2915

01:44:57,290 --> 01:44:55,560

believe might have been my rep deceased

2916

01:44:58,790 --> 01:44:57,300

brother I don't know but it was very

2917

01:45:01,189 --> 01:44:58,800

very close to my bed and it was

2918

01:45:04,250 --> 01:45:01,199

absolutely mind-blowing

2919

01:45:05,990 --> 01:45:04,260

and I was not hadn't been drinking I was

2920

01:45:07,250 --> 01:45:06,000

wide awake you know that was an amazing

2921

01:45:10,510 --> 01:45:07,260

experience

2922

01:45:14,149 --> 01:45:10,520

um were you scared uh terrified

2923

01:45:15,350 --> 01:45:14,159

terrified yeah it was a it was basically

2924

01:45:19,370 --> 01:45:15,360

a black

2925

01:45:21,590 --> 01:45:19,380

shape of a person that was very close to

2926

01:45:22,790 --> 01:45:21,600

my bed I could have touched it you know

2927

01:45:24,410 --> 01:45:22,800

it was during the night it was a full

2928

01:45:26,390 --> 01:45:24,420

moon so there was enough light coming in

2929

01:45:29,330 --> 01:45:26,400

the room that I could see it

2930

01:45:31,129 --> 01:45:29,340

I was and I was so afraid that I really

2931

01:45:33,109 --> 01:45:31,139

couldn't move at first I thought it was

2932

01:45:34,669 --> 01:45:33,119

an intruder in the room

2933

01:45:37,850 --> 01:45:34,679

um

2934

01:45:39,530 --> 01:45:37,860

uh and then I or I thought maybe it was

2935

01:45:40,850 --> 01:45:39,540

one of my family members but then I I

2936

01:45:42,470 --> 01:45:40,860

knew it was I just went through these

2937

01:45:44,990 --> 01:45:42,480

things in my mind and then

2938

01:45:46,010 --> 01:45:45,000

I watched it kind of uh disintegrate it

2939

01:45:47,570 --> 01:45:46,020

just

2940

01:45:49,550 --> 01:45:47,580

turned into these little silver

2941

01:45:52,729 --> 01:45:49,560

particles

2942

01:45:55,010 --> 01:45:52,739

and disappeared and

2943

01:45:57,530 --> 01:45:55,020

uh yeah I mean it was so clearly

2944

01:46:00,530 --> 01:45:57,540

something otherworldly that it was just

2945

01:46:02,209 --> 01:46:00,540

mind I was absolutely convincing

2946

01:46:04,129 --> 01:46:02,219

convinced that this was something

2947

01:46:06,229 --> 01:46:04,139

otherworldly it was like there's no

2948

01:46:07,910 --> 01:46:06,239

other way to explain it because I

2949

01:46:10,430 --> 01:46:07,920

watched it turn into silver particles

2950

01:46:12,950 --> 01:46:10,440

and then dissolve for my eyes and I know

2951
01:46:15,410 --> 01:46:12,960
it was solid because the pictures on the

2952
01:46:17,570 --> 01:46:15,420
wall behind it were blocked out by the

2953
01:46:20,750 --> 01:46:17,580
shape of this thing

2954
01:46:22,550 --> 01:46:20,760
but it was very frightening to me

2955
01:46:24,890 --> 01:46:22,560
very frightening

2956
01:46:26,030 --> 01:46:24,900
afterward I imagined you just turned on

2957
01:46:28,370 --> 01:46:26,040
the lights and you weren't able to sleep

2958
01:46:30,109 --> 01:46:28,380
for a while yeah I mean yeah that's

2959
01:46:31,910 --> 01:46:30,119
exactly what I write about that too I

2960
01:46:34,689 --> 01:46:31,920
mean I I think I lay in that bed for

2961
01:46:38,270 --> 01:46:34,699
like 40 minutes before I could even move

2962
01:46:39,770 --> 01:46:38,280
okay I was just so shocked yeah I don't

2963
01:46:41,810 --> 01:46:39,780

know you know looking back at me I'm

2964

01:46:43,250 --> 01:46:41,820

thinking why was I so frightened I wish

2965

01:46:45,229 --> 01:46:43,260

I had like number one tried to

2966

01:46:47,870 --> 01:46:45,239

communicate with it or number two grab

2967

01:46:50,450 --> 01:46:47,880

my phone you know and taking a picture I

2968

01:46:52,609 --> 01:46:50,460

don't know I I regret that I was so

2969

01:46:53,570 --> 01:46:52,619

afraid

2970

01:46:55,790 --> 01:46:53,580

um

2971

01:46:57,770 --> 01:46:55,800

but it's just a shocking thing to see

2972

01:47:00,530 --> 01:46:57,780

somebody some form standing right by

2973

01:47:03,290 --> 01:47:00,540

your bed and very close you know

2974

01:47:04,970 --> 01:47:03,300

uh so I I kind of wish I'd handle it

2975

01:47:06,890 --> 01:47:04,980

differently but I I just was kind of

2976

01:47:09,169 --> 01:47:06,900

Frozen with the shock of it and then I

2977

01:47:11,209 --> 01:47:09,179

did put on the light and

2978

01:47:12,590 --> 01:47:11,219

I as I recall I went into another room

2979

01:47:14,510 --> 01:47:12,600

to sleep and I don't think I really

2980

01:47:17,270 --> 01:47:14,520

slept much the whole night

2981

01:47:21,590 --> 01:47:18,890

I mean that was different because in the

2982

01:47:23,149 --> 01:47:21,600

Stuart Alexander Seance room it's a

2983

01:47:25,310 --> 01:47:23,159

controlled environment where you're with

2984

01:47:26,750 --> 01:47:25,320

other people and you're choosing for

2985

01:47:27,950 --> 01:47:26,760

these these manifestations you know

2986

01:47:29,689 --> 01:47:27,960

they're gonna happen and you want them

2987

01:47:31,870 --> 01:47:29,699

to happen and everything's safe and

2988

01:47:34,850 --> 01:47:31,880

predictable

2989

01:47:36,470 --> 01:47:34,860

uh and so you know you go in and over

2990

01:47:39,410 --> 01:47:36,480

and over again you can witness the same

2991

01:47:41,390 --> 01:47:39,420

things uh and at a designated time and

2992

01:47:43,010 --> 01:47:41,400

place but this was something that just

2993

01:47:45,109 --> 01:47:43,020

came out of the blue

2994

01:47:47,149 --> 01:47:45,119

uh and so that's why it was so much more

2995

01:47:48,229 --> 01:47:47,159

it was shocking you know I wasn't asking

2996

01:47:50,149 --> 01:47:48,239

for it

2997

01:47:52,910 --> 01:47:50,159

um although I was

2998

01:47:56,510 --> 01:47:52,920

always looking for proof of some kind of

2999

01:47:59,030 --> 01:47:56,520

afterlife at that time but um anyway

3000

01:48:01,430 --> 01:47:59,040

that was a shocking experience

3001

01:48:03,890 --> 01:48:01,440

and you know again it's hard to talk

3002

01:48:05,870 --> 01:48:03,900

about out of context but I'm doing it

3003

01:48:07,970 --> 01:48:05,880

anyway Kurt because

3004

01:48:10,970 --> 01:48:07,980

you're asking interesting questions what

3005

01:48:12,410 --> 01:48:10,980

can I do yeah I appreciate your candor I

3006

01:48:14,689 --> 01:48:12,420

appreciate that even when I ask a

3007

01:48:17,270 --> 01:48:14,699

question that I know or hope that you

3008

01:48:19,970 --> 01:48:17,280

can sense that I'm asking it from a

3009

01:48:22,609 --> 01:48:19,980

place of curiosity and not a place of

3010

01:48:24,530 --> 01:48:22,619

disregard or discounting or repudiation

3011

01:48:26,689 --> 01:48:24,540

so if I say like oh what color was the

3012

01:48:28,070 --> 01:48:26,699

hand I'm not trying to trip you up at

3013

01:48:30,229 --> 01:48:28,080

all

3014

01:48:32,209 --> 01:48:30,239

I didn't feel that way if I felt that

3015

01:48:34,189 --> 01:48:32,219

way I wouldn't I wouldn't respond so no

3016

01:48:36,890 --> 01:48:34,199

I feel your curiosity and I'm hoping

3017

01:48:38,209 --> 01:48:36,900

that the listeners will come from that

3018

01:48:40,669 --> 01:48:38,219

same place

3019

01:48:43,070 --> 01:48:40,679

and you know if they feel skeptical

3020

01:48:44,450 --> 01:48:43,080

which is completely understandable I

3021

01:48:46,550 --> 01:48:44,460

again encourage them to look at my book

3022

01:48:49,189 --> 01:48:46,560

or look at the video of Stuart Alexander

3023

01:48:51,229 --> 01:48:49,199

on my website it's a very well produced

3024

01:48:53,629 --> 01:48:51,239

video it's really fascinating

3025

01:48:55,729 --> 01:48:53,639

and so Matt might you know for those

3026

01:48:57,350 --> 01:48:55,739

that are interested

3027

01:49:00,290 --> 01:48:57,360

um and I just can't deny my own

3028

01:49:01,790 --> 01:49:00,300

experience I mean I um you know I I'm

3029

01:49:03,590 --> 01:49:01,800

talking about it because it's in my book

3030

01:49:07,850 --> 01:49:03,600

so

3031

01:49:10,370 --> 01:49:07,860

there experiences you had to leave out

3032

01:49:12,470 --> 01:49:10,380

of the book I would say at the time I

3033

01:49:14,090 --> 01:49:12,480

mean I I thought carefully about whether

3034

01:49:15,830 --> 01:49:14,100

I should even include my own personal

3035

01:49:18,530 --> 01:49:15,840

experiences in this book should it just

3036

01:49:20,570 --> 01:49:18,540

be a more sort of sciency journalistic

3037

01:49:22,970 --> 01:49:20,580

research ebook you know

3038

01:49:25,010 --> 01:49:22,980

and I I knew that it was really risky

3039

01:49:28,250 --> 01:49:25,020

for me to do that

3040

01:49:32,209 --> 01:49:28,260

um but I thought it's not honest if I

3041

01:49:35,450 --> 01:49:32,219

don't because these experiences

3042

01:49:37,550 --> 01:49:35,460

impacted my perception of what I was

3043

01:49:38,570 --> 01:49:37,560

writing about and they were part of the

3044

01:49:40,370 --> 01:49:38,580

journey and I thought they'd be

3045

01:49:43,430 --> 01:49:40,380

interesting to people

3046

01:49:44,750 --> 01:49:43,440

and so I just felt like and I I talk

3047

01:49:46,070 --> 01:49:44,760

about this in the beginning of my book

3048

01:49:47,390 --> 01:49:46,080

that it wouldn't have been honest for me

3049

01:49:49,250 --> 01:49:47,400

to pretend that none of these things

3050

01:49:51,050 --> 01:49:49,260

happened to me and so I just decided I'm

3051
01:49:52,729 --> 01:49:51,060
going to jump off that cliff and and do

3052
01:49:54,470 --> 01:49:52,739
it

3053
01:49:56,030 --> 01:49:54,480
um at this point you know they're think

3054
01:49:58,129 --> 01:49:56,040
of all the people who have come out

3055
01:50:01,250 --> 01:49:58,139
talking about their UFO Abduction

3056
01:50:03,109 --> 01:50:01,260
experiences or paranormal encounters

3057
01:50:05,450 --> 01:50:03,119
they've had with things you know they've

3058
01:50:07,970 --> 01:50:05,460
all taken a risk

3059
01:50:10,129 --> 01:50:07,980
um people who you know I've written

3060
01:50:12,050 --> 01:50:10,139
research books like someone like Robert

3061
01:50:13,669 --> 01:50:12,060
Hastings who wrote the book UFOs and

3062
01:50:16,250 --> 01:50:13,679
nukes so nobody would have ever imagined

3063
01:50:18,709 --> 01:50:16,260

that he was an experienter himself

3064

01:50:20,810 --> 01:50:18,719

so you know I I

3065

01:50:23,570 --> 01:50:20,820

uh people do that people have done that

3066

01:50:24,109 --> 01:50:23,580

and I'm not going to be any different

3067

01:50:25,850 --> 01:50:24,119

um

3068

01:50:29,990 --> 01:50:25,860

so

3069

01:50:32,510 --> 01:50:30,000

it have been risky for you to include

3070

01:50:34,790 --> 01:50:32,520

some of your own personal testimony just

3071

01:50:37,310 --> 01:50:34,800

because you know people think they don't

3072

01:50:39,109 --> 01:50:37,320

I don't know it's good because it's

3073

01:50:41,030 --> 01:50:39,119

strange stuff

3074

01:50:43,010 --> 01:50:41,040

you know and they might not believe it

3075

01:50:45,350 --> 01:50:43,020

or they might think I'm I've lost my

3076

01:50:47,030 --> 01:50:45,360

mind or I'm uh okay so they would think

3077

01:50:49,129 --> 01:50:47,040

that you're biased

3078

01:50:51,290 --> 01:50:49,139

well not so much bias as that I'm just

3079

01:50:52,970 --> 01:50:51,300

sort of wacky

3080

01:50:54,950 --> 01:50:52,980

you know they're nothing just not going

3081

01:50:56,209 --> 01:50:54,960

to be able to believe this

3082

01:50:59,330 --> 01:50:56,219

um and they're going to think well she's

3083

01:51:03,050 --> 01:50:59,340

I mean she's really lost it you know

3084

01:51:06,169 --> 01:51:03,060

I thought she was like this journalist

3085

01:51:08,090 --> 01:51:06,179

um but I'm also a human being who's that

3086

01:51:09,530 --> 01:51:08,100

experiences because when you really dive

3087

01:51:12,470 --> 01:51:09,540

into something

3088

01:51:14,330 --> 01:51:12,480

you might end up having experiences you

3089

01:51:17,030 --> 01:51:14,340

know I want to do it originally I wanted

3090

01:51:18,709 --> 01:51:17,040

to test mediumship right I wanted to see

3091

01:51:20,390 --> 01:51:18,719

is there anything to me is there any

3092

01:51:22,430 --> 01:51:20,400

thing as a medium that can really do

3093

01:51:24,229 --> 01:51:22,440

what they say they can do

3094

01:51:26,990 --> 01:51:24,239

okay I wanted to

3095

01:51:29,270 --> 01:51:27,000

study that for my book as a journalist

3096

01:51:31,010 --> 01:51:29,280

so I found out who some of the absolute

3097

01:51:32,330 --> 01:51:31,020

best mediums were and I'm not talking

3098

01:51:34,550 --> 01:51:32,340

about Steward I'm talking about mental

3099

01:51:37,550 --> 01:51:34,560

mediumship we talked about earlier yeah

3100

01:51:39,530 --> 01:51:37,560

and I taped the session not knowing for

3101

01:51:41,330 --> 01:51:39,540

a second if any of it would mean

3102

01:51:43,310 --> 01:51:41,340

anything I thought it might be complete

3103

01:51:47,629 --> 01:51:43,320

baloney you know

3104

01:51:48,290 --> 01:51:47,639

and I was so shocked by what happened

3105

01:51:50,810 --> 01:51:48,300

um

3106

01:51:53,629 --> 01:51:50,820

you know so it turned out to be a

3107

01:51:56,570 --> 01:51:53,639

personal experience for me right so and

3108

01:51:59,450 --> 01:51:56,580

but it was kind of built into my

3109

01:52:01,609 --> 01:51:59,460

exploration and desire to study it

3110

01:52:04,010 --> 01:52:01,619

and sometimes you can't separate them

3111

01:52:06,050 --> 01:52:04,020

out you know you can't separate it and

3112

01:52:08,030 --> 01:52:06,060

so I tried to be as analytical as I

3113

01:52:09,590 --> 01:52:08,040

could about those readings that I had

3114

01:52:11,030 --> 01:52:09,600

but they were I'm not going to pretend

3115

01:52:13,970 --> 01:52:11,040

that they didn't have a profoundly

3116

01:52:16,129 --> 01:52:13,980

personal impact on me and so saying you

3117

01:52:18,830 --> 01:52:16,139

know same thing when I'm I'm writing

3118

01:52:20,990 --> 01:52:18,840

about after death Communications

3119

01:52:23,270 --> 01:52:21,000

studies that have done on them I have

3120

01:52:25,370 --> 01:52:23,280

some other very very credible people in

3121

01:52:28,010 --> 01:52:25,380

the in the book who had amazing after

3122

01:52:29,330 --> 01:52:28,020

death Communications way more evidential

3123

01:52:31,370 --> 01:52:29,340

than mine

3124

01:52:34,970 --> 01:52:31,380

who I write about they're willing to put

3125

01:52:36,830 --> 01:52:34,980

themselves on the line so

3126
01:52:38,390 --> 01:52:36,840
um but you know I think it was more of

3127
01:52:39,890 --> 01:52:38,400
fear that

3128
01:52:41,810 --> 01:52:39,900
you know I just wouldn't be taken

3129
01:52:44,090 --> 01:52:41,820
seriously by people

3130
01:52:46,550 --> 01:52:44,100
and so but you know there are a lot of

3131
01:52:48,229 --> 01:52:46,560
people that feel the opposite way and a

3132
01:52:50,930 --> 01:52:48,239
lot of people who watch the series on

3133
01:52:53,090 --> 01:52:50,940
Netflix have are very grateful because

3134
01:52:54,890 --> 01:52:53,100
they feel that that that this material

3135
01:52:56,810 --> 01:52:54,900
opens a door for them to feel safe to

3136
01:52:58,910 --> 01:52:56,820
talk about things they never felt safe

3137
01:53:01,189 --> 01:52:58,920
to talk about before and if I can do

3138
01:53:02,510 --> 01:53:01,199

that for somebody it's all worth it I

3139

01:53:05,030 --> 01:53:02,520

know I've done that for a lot of people

3140

01:53:07,490 --> 01:53:05,040

in this situation great is there

3141

01:53:09,649 --> 01:53:07,500

something about the skeptic mindset like

3142

01:53:11,570 --> 01:53:09,659

let's say the Randy Randy James or James

3143

01:53:13,910 --> 01:53:11,580

Randy is there something about their

3144

01:53:15,709 --> 01:53:13,920

mindset that would make it such that the

3145

01:53:18,169 --> 01:53:15,719

phenomenon and maybe I shouldn't call it

3146

01:53:21,050 --> 01:53:18,179

that apparitions or mediumship physical

3147

01:53:23,149 --> 01:53:21,060

medium is less likely to occur in their

3148

01:53:24,649 --> 01:53:23,159

presence I mean that's a good question I

3149

01:53:26,570 --> 01:53:24,659

don't I don't know if that would be true

3150

01:53:28,790 --> 01:53:26,580

with mental mediumship I mean if they

3151
01:53:31,850 --> 01:53:28,800
lost someone they loved and they were

3152
01:53:34,250 --> 01:53:31,860
grieving and they felt a genuine desire

3153
01:53:37,490 --> 01:53:34,260
to contact that person

3154
01:53:38,990 --> 01:53:37,500
I you know but if I just don't know I

3155
01:53:41,510 --> 01:53:39,000
mean it'd be an interesting experiment

3156
01:53:44,090 --> 01:53:41,520
if they went into a reading with

3157
01:53:46,609 --> 01:53:44,100
you know hostility and doubt and

3158
01:53:49,669 --> 01:53:46,619
disbelief and a desire to prove that it

3159
01:53:52,550 --> 01:53:49,679
was all fake maybe nothing would happen

3160
01:53:54,649 --> 01:53:52,560
for them I don't know I I think in the

3161
01:53:56,750 --> 01:53:54,659
situation with Stuart it would have an

3162
01:53:58,729 --> 01:53:56,760
impact and he's talked about that

3163
01:54:01,129 --> 01:53:58,739

when somebody is in there with a very

3164

01:54:02,750 --> 01:54:01,139

negative attitude it can impact it's a

3165

01:54:05,629 --> 01:54:02,760

very sensitive environment all about

3166

01:54:08,570 --> 01:54:05,639

energies of people and the energies that

3167

01:54:10,910 --> 01:54:08,580

are that come in play in that room uh

3168

01:54:12,530 --> 01:54:10,920

and there's a Harmony among everybody

3169

01:54:14,510 --> 01:54:12,540

sitting in that room that's really

3170

01:54:16,729 --> 01:54:14,520

profound and the you know that there's a

3171

01:54:18,229 --> 01:54:16,739

peace and a love and a Harmony you feel

3172

01:54:20,090 --> 01:54:18,239

like you're entering into another world

3173

01:54:22,609 --> 01:54:20,100

when you go in there if there were

3174

01:54:25,250 --> 01:54:22,619

people in there that were the opposite

3175

01:54:27,169 --> 01:54:25,260

who were hostile and you know out to

3176

01:54:29,090 --> 01:54:27,179

prove that this was funny I don't know

3177

01:54:31,370 --> 01:54:29,100

if that would affect the energy of the

3178

01:54:33,169 --> 01:54:31,380

room and affect the ability of Stuart to

3179

01:54:35,450 --> 01:54:33,179

perform what he does

3180

01:54:38,330 --> 01:54:35,460

it's not really him it's the beings that

3181

01:54:39,770 --> 01:54:38,340

come through him but I it's a really

3182

01:54:41,090 --> 01:54:39,780

interesting question I've thought about

3183

01:54:44,570 --> 01:54:41,100

that before

3184

01:54:46,970 --> 01:54:44,580

if the if the skeptic could pretend

3185

01:54:48,890 --> 01:54:46,980

you know that they were totally into

3186

01:54:52,129 --> 01:54:48,900

this mm-hmm

3187

01:54:53,990 --> 01:54:52,139

but weren't really uh I don't know what

3188

01:54:55,970 --> 01:54:54,000

would happen I would hope that maybe

3189

01:54:58,129 --> 01:54:55,980

they get to go in there and and

3190

01:54:59,629 --> 01:54:58,139

see that hand materialize and have their

3191

01:55:01,250 --> 01:54:59,639

lives changed

3192

01:55:03,050 --> 01:55:01,260

and they would have to pretend that

3193

01:55:05,330 --> 01:55:03,060

they're into it in order to be allowed

3194

01:55:08,030 --> 01:55:05,340

into the room to begin with

3195

01:55:09,830 --> 01:55:08,040

I would think I mean if and it's very

3196

01:55:11,810 --> 01:55:09,840

hard it's hard I mean Stewart does do

3197

01:55:13,550 --> 01:55:11,820

guest sittings where people can come in

3198

01:55:16,910 --> 01:55:13,560

you know it's but normally he works with

3199

01:55:18,290 --> 01:55:16,920

the same group every week but there are

3200

01:55:21,709 --> 01:55:18,300

there have been plenty of guests that

3201

01:55:23,750 --> 01:55:21,719

have come in and yeah I mean I think if

3202

01:55:26,570 --> 01:55:23,760

I don't know it would depend on this

3203

01:55:29,149 --> 01:55:26,580

since I mean Stewart is not interested

3204

01:55:30,590 --> 01:55:29,159

in being studied scientifically it's

3205

01:55:32,450 --> 01:55:30,600

just not something he's interested in

3206

01:55:34,910 --> 01:55:32,460

he's not interested in trying to prove

3207

01:55:37,250 --> 01:55:34,920

anything he he feels that that would be

3208

01:55:38,870 --> 01:55:37,260

very disruptive to the the weekly

3209

01:55:40,790 --> 01:55:38,880

process that he's involved with which

3210

01:55:43,129 --> 01:55:40,800

for him is really about

3211

01:55:45,709 --> 01:55:43,139

uh the experiments that go on it's about

3212

01:55:48,169 --> 01:55:45,719

continuing to develop it's about showing

3213

01:55:52,189 --> 01:55:48,179

people that life doesn't end with death

3214

01:55:53,750 --> 01:55:52,199

which is basically how he and the beings

3215

01:55:55,310 --> 01:55:53,760

that work through him if you're willing

3216

01:55:57,050 --> 01:55:55,320

to acknowledge you know accept that they

3217

01:55:58,970 --> 01:55:57,060

exist

3218

01:56:00,350 --> 01:55:58,980

um oh that's their purpose for doing

3219

01:56:04,010 --> 01:56:00,360

what they do

3220

01:56:07,010 --> 01:56:04,020

and he's not interested in subjecting

3221

01:56:08,870 --> 01:56:07,020

himself to the kind of studies that many

3222

01:56:11,450 --> 01:56:08,880

mediums of the past did subject

3223

01:56:13,370 --> 01:56:11,460

themselves to and that's why we have

3224

01:56:15,590 --> 01:56:13,380

documentation for the validity of this

3225

01:56:18,189 --> 01:56:15,600

because of some of the past studies but

3226

01:56:21,530 --> 01:56:18,199

those mediums were also

3227

01:56:23,990 --> 01:56:21,540

really tortured and tormented and

3228

01:56:25,010 --> 01:56:24,000

you know it was very very difficult for

3229

01:56:26,689 --> 01:56:25,020

them to go through what they went

3230

01:56:28,490 --> 01:56:26,699

through and basically he just wants to

3231

01:56:30,290 --> 01:56:28,500

keep sitting every week

3232

01:56:32,390 --> 01:56:30,300

you know uh

3233

01:56:34,070 --> 01:56:32,400

and he he doesn't want the kind of

3234

01:56:36,709 --> 01:56:34,080

public attention that would come from

3235

01:56:38,330 --> 01:56:36,719

scientific scrutiny uh and the

3236

01:56:40,850 --> 01:56:38,340

disruption to the process that he's

3237

01:56:43,070 --> 01:56:40,860

involved with he's just doesn't doesn't

3238

01:56:44,990 --> 01:56:43,080

care about trying to prove it they were

3239

01:56:47,390 --> 01:56:45,000

tortured he said they were just put

3240

01:56:49,250 --> 01:56:47,400

through such the ringer so much that

3241

01:56:50,510 --> 01:56:49,260

they you know one they'd be asked to do

3242

01:56:52,790 --> 01:56:50,520

one thing they'd be asked to do

3243

01:56:55,310 --> 01:56:52,800

something more you know they'd be put

3244

01:56:57,410 --> 01:56:55,320

into these very incredible physical

3245

01:57:00,290 --> 01:56:57,420

restraints or

3246

01:57:02,750 --> 01:57:00,300

you know be forced to they they'd eat

3247

01:57:05,810 --> 01:57:02,760

certain things that might affect this

3248

01:57:07,970 --> 01:57:05,820

ectoplasmic energy you know dyes and

3249

01:57:10,129 --> 01:57:07,980

things like that and that I mean a lot

3250

01:57:11,870 --> 01:57:10,139

of them were photographed and they don't

3251

01:57:14,149 --> 01:57:11,880

like certain types of food like food

3252

01:57:15,530 --> 01:57:14,159

with dyes and processed foods no I'm

3253

01:57:17,030 --> 01:57:15,540

just saying that it was one of the EXP

3254

01:57:19,550 --> 01:57:17,040

one of the ways they would do studies

3255

01:57:21,410 --> 01:57:19,560

was that the they try to

3256

01:57:24,470 --> 01:57:21,420

I mean again this is really kind of off

3257

01:57:26,209 --> 01:57:24,480

topic but you know they they'd give them

3258

01:57:29,330 --> 01:57:26,219

something to eat that

3259

01:57:32,149 --> 01:57:29,340

um might color the the stuff coming out

3260

01:57:34,129 --> 01:57:32,159

of their mouths if that was fake so if

3261

01:57:35,689 --> 01:57:34,139

they were regurgitating something that

3262

01:57:37,910 --> 01:57:35,699

they might have eaten before they went

3263

01:57:40,790 --> 01:57:37,920

in the room to produce a fake substance

3264

01:57:42,950 --> 01:57:40,800

for instance the dye from whatever they

3265

01:57:44,930 --> 01:57:42,960

ate would show up in that

3266

01:57:46,129 --> 01:57:44,940

you know things like that

3267

01:57:47,689 --> 01:57:46,139

um

3268

01:57:49,010 --> 01:57:47,699

but I mean they weren't they weren't

3269

01:57:50,810 --> 01:57:49,020

horrible but you know they would go on

3270

01:57:52,550 --> 01:57:50,820

and on and on and there was never enough

3271

01:57:55,250 --> 01:57:52,560

and there was always doubt no matter

3272

01:57:57,830 --> 01:57:55,260

what these individuals were able to show

3273

01:58:00,530 --> 01:57:57,840

to the scientists and sometimes people

3274

01:58:02,030 --> 01:58:00,540

disrespect uh the rules of the room

3275

01:58:05,030 --> 01:58:02,040

there were cases where where

3276

01:58:07,550 --> 01:58:05,040

investigators or just Skeptics would

3277

01:58:09,109 --> 01:58:07,560

flip the light switch on in the middle

3278

01:58:11,450 --> 01:58:09,119

of an event where there was this

3279

01:58:14,270 --> 01:58:11,460

sensitivity the sensitive energy in the

3280

01:58:17,629 --> 01:58:14,280

room and the the medium was severely

3281

01:58:19,129 --> 01:58:17,639

injured because of that or died even or

3282

01:58:21,589 --> 01:58:19,139

wasn't able to died

3283

01:58:23,270 --> 01:58:21,599

yeah there was one very famous medium

3284

01:58:25,550 --> 01:58:23,280

who was um

3285

01:58:27,290 --> 01:58:25,560

injured and then just was never able to

3286

01:58:29,629 --> 01:58:27,300

practice again and eventually died I

3287

01:58:31,010 --> 01:58:29,639

mean it's so sensitive the state that

3288

01:58:33,229 --> 01:58:31,020

they get into

3289

01:58:34,010 --> 01:58:33,239

and the substance that is exuded from

3290

01:58:36,709 --> 01:58:34,020

them

3291

01:58:38,750 --> 01:58:36,719

if the light suddenly comes on it rushes

3292

01:58:41,209 --> 01:58:38,760

back into their bodies

3293

01:58:42,830 --> 01:58:41,219

I mean again out of context this is all

3294

01:58:44,390 --> 01:58:42,840

going to sound insane to people sure

3295

01:58:46,070 --> 01:58:44,400

sure probably shouldn't talk about it

3296

01:58:47,450 --> 01:58:46,080

too much we're going to finish this and

3297

01:58:50,089 --> 01:58:47,460

then we probably shouldn't talk about it

3298

01:58:51,649 --> 01:58:50,099

anymore you know but it rushes back into

3299

01:58:53,629 --> 01:58:51,659

their bodies and can cause a lot of

3300

01:58:56,390 --> 01:58:53,639

injury physical injury to their bodies

3301

01:58:58,490 --> 01:58:56,400

and that's why they have to be extremely

3302

01:58:59,209 --> 01:58:58,500

careful about who who's allowed into the

3303

01:59:01,250 --> 01:58:59,219

room

3304

01:59:03,709 --> 01:59:01,260

because this has happened in a number of

3305

01:59:06,070 --> 01:59:03,719

cases where somebody has put the light

3306

01:59:08,270 --> 01:59:06,080

on and it's been has severe consequences

3307

01:59:10,609 --> 01:59:08,280

and it can

3308

01:59:13,010 --> 01:59:10,619

it's the protection of the medium that's

3309

01:59:15,709 --> 01:59:13,020

really the number one priority so

3310

01:59:17,390 --> 01:59:15,719

anyway I mean

3311

01:59:19,129 --> 01:59:17,400

I know people probably think it's it's

3312

01:59:21,229 --> 01:59:19,139

very hard to comprehend all this but

3313

01:59:22,430 --> 01:59:21,239

I've studied a lot of it I've studied it

3314

01:59:24,470 --> 01:59:22,440

well I think most of the people

3315

01:59:26,030 --> 01:59:24,480

listening and watching are much more

3316

01:59:27,470 --> 01:59:26,040

open than you would think and I think as

3317

01:59:29,330 --> 01:59:27,480

soon as you said oh we should move on

3318

01:59:31,430 --> 01:59:29,340

they're like what no this is Brightwood

3319

01:59:33,470 --> 01:59:31,440

has started to get good okay

3320

01:59:35,750 --> 01:59:33,480

I mean there are books and documents and

3321

01:59:39,109 --> 01:59:35,760

papers about all of this and these re

3322

01:59:41,089 --> 01:59:39,119

these mediums of the path were research

3323

01:59:43,370 --> 01:59:41,099

and I have the best the best researches

3324

01:59:45,589 --> 01:59:43,380

in my book so and all the references are

3325

01:59:47,330 --> 01:59:45,599

there for people who want to find out

3326
01:59:48,770 --> 01:59:47,340
more about how this could possibly be

3327
01:59:50,390 --> 01:59:48,780
true

3328
01:59:51,890 --> 01:59:50,400
um it's you know I would recommend

3329
01:59:54,470 --> 01:59:51,900
looking at some of the historical

3330
01:59:55,970 --> 01:59:54,480
documentation and if anybody gets a

3331
01:59:58,729 --> 01:59:55,980
chance to sit with Stuart Alexander

3332
02:00:01,550 --> 01:59:58,739
fantastic and I I wish everyone could

3333
02:00:03,050 --> 02:00:01,560
and maybe the problem is that is that

3334
02:00:05,330 --> 02:00:03,060
during covet there was such an

3335
02:00:06,890 --> 02:00:05,340
interruption

3336
02:00:07,970 --> 02:00:06,900
um because they couldn't sip together

3337
02:00:09,649 --> 02:00:07,980
for

3338
02:00:11,030 --> 02:00:09,659

I don't know how long a long time

3339

02:00:12,589 --> 02:00:11,040

because they can't you know during

3340

02:00:13,790 --> 02:00:12,599

covert they couldn't go in this small

3341

02:00:15,649 --> 02:00:13,800

dark room

3342

02:00:18,649 --> 02:00:15,659

for an hour every week

3343

02:00:21,229 --> 02:00:18,659

um everybody's quarantining right and so

3344

02:00:23,089 --> 02:00:21,239

now the energies I mean it's it's

3345

02:00:25,850 --> 02:00:23,099

happening again but Stuart hasn't done

3346

02:00:28,669 --> 02:00:25,860

any guest circles yet since covert ended

3347

02:00:30,709 --> 02:00:28,679

but I I hope you will and then

3348

02:00:32,930 --> 02:00:30,719

people can come and sit and then

3349

02:00:35,030 --> 02:00:32,940

experience this for themselves

3350

02:00:36,530 --> 02:00:35,040

um so we're going to end with just a

3351

02:00:37,669 --> 02:00:36,540

couple more questions firstly I want to

3352

02:00:39,290 --> 02:00:37,679

know what you make of the Pentagon

3353

02:00:41,089 --> 02:00:39,300

reports they're getting back to the UFO

3354

02:00:43,189 --> 02:00:41,099

topic what do you make of them even if

3355

02:00:45,290 --> 02:00:43,199

it's null that's still something and

3356

02:00:47,990 --> 02:00:45,300

secondly in the same way that you've

3357

02:00:49,609 --> 02:00:48,000

read aloud three references for some of

3358

02:00:50,810 --> 02:00:49,619

the peer-reviewed studies from before

3359

02:00:52,189 --> 02:00:50,820

you mentioned that there's some

3360

02:00:53,750 --> 02:00:52,199

documentation maybe not peer review

3361

02:00:56,330 --> 02:00:53,760

studies but there's some documentation

3362

02:00:57,709 --> 02:00:56,340

if you could also read a couple of them

3363

02:00:59,089 --> 02:00:57,719

for people who are driving who want to

3364

02:01:01,430 --> 02:00:59,099

listen and be like okay I want to look

3365

02:01:04,370 --> 02:01:01,440

up that resource okay you mean you mean

3366

02:01:07,310 --> 02:01:04,380

on the physical mediumship yes

3367

02:01:08,629 --> 02:01:07,320

um this is one of my favorites it's a

3368

02:01:11,030 --> 02:01:08,639

book called Clairvoyance and

3369

02:01:13,510 --> 02:01:11,040

materialization a record of experiments

3370

02:01:15,830 --> 02:01:13,520

and it was published in 19

3371

02:01:17,930 --> 02:01:15,840

1927 and I actually have an original

3372

02:01:20,209 --> 02:01:17,940

edition of this this book which is

3373

02:01:22,729 --> 02:01:20,219

really precious to me written by a

3374

02:01:26,570 --> 02:01:22,739

Gustav gilet who's a French investigator

3375

02:01:29,450 --> 02:01:26,580

and within that book he it studied this

3376

02:01:32,689 --> 02:01:29,460

medium name franic kluskey

3377

02:01:35,930 --> 02:01:32,699

who also materialized hands

3378

02:01:38,750 --> 02:01:35,940

and these hand he was able to make these

3379

02:01:41,089 --> 02:01:38,760

plaster molds of the hands and I talk

3380

02:01:42,589 --> 02:01:41,099

about this in the talk I gave it um Rice

3381

02:01:44,330 --> 02:01:42,599

University and I also write I've got

3382

02:01:46,250 --> 02:01:44,340

pictures of them in my book but

3383

02:01:50,149 --> 02:01:46,260

basically these hands materialized they

3384

02:01:52,390 --> 02:01:50,159

dip themselves into into hot wax

3385

02:01:54,109 --> 02:01:52,400

the hand came out of the wax the hand

3386

02:01:57,709 --> 02:01:54,119

dematerializes and then you're left with

3387

02:01:59,510 --> 02:01:57,719

this wax glove right and the only way

3388

02:02:01,250 --> 02:01:59,520

the hand could extract from that glove

3389

02:02:03,169 --> 02:02:01,260

is to dematerialize because there's no

3390

02:02:05,030 --> 02:02:03,179

breaks or and some of them are like this

3391

02:02:07,189 --> 02:02:05,040

some of them are two hands that are

3392

02:02:08,930 --> 02:02:07,199

linked so there's no way you could like

3393

02:02:11,330 --> 02:02:08,940

slide your hand out of the glove if you

3394

02:02:13,609 --> 02:02:11,340

were like a human being so the only way

3395

02:02:15,050 --> 02:02:13,619

that can happen is they do and people in

3396

02:02:16,310 --> 02:02:15,060

the room were actually able to see this

3397

02:02:17,750 --> 02:02:16,320

because there were there was enough

3398

02:02:20,689 --> 02:02:17,760

light in the room

3399

02:02:22,669 --> 02:02:20,699

and again how do you believe this well

3400

02:02:23,930 --> 02:02:22,679

it was documented by these scientists in

3401

02:02:26,689 --> 02:02:23,940

these papers

3402

02:02:28,609 --> 02:02:26,699

um and they have pictures and records of

3403

02:02:31,550 --> 02:02:28,619

all the experiments they did to to get

3404

02:02:33,589 --> 02:02:31,560

these molds that still exist and I've

3405

02:02:35,810 --> 02:02:33,599

actually seen them I went to Paris where

3406

02:02:38,390 --> 02:02:35,820

they're housed I was able to see these

3407

02:02:41,750 --> 02:02:38,400

uh these amazing

3408

02:02:44,270 --> 02:02:41,760

molds for these hands and it meant a

3409

02:02:46,550 --> 02:02:44,280

huge amount to me to see them

3410

02:02:49,010 --> 02:02:46,560

um I mean maybe I can show you here's a

3411

02:02:50,930 --> 02:02:49,020

picture of some of them please

3412

02:02:53,149 --> 02:02:50,940

um I don't know how well you can see

3413

02:02:57,770 --> 02:02:53,159

that yeah but these are from what year

3414

02:02:59,510 --> 02:02:57,780

in 1927 you said yeah in the 1920s yep

3415

02:03:01,370 --> 02:02:59,520

um you know they're not all perfect but

3416

02:03:04,310 --> 02:03:01,380

this this one on top

3417

02:03:07,609 --> 02:03:04,320

is two then again in this

3418

02:03:08,990 --> 02:03:07,619

um yeah in my lecture at a rice I've got

3419

02:03:10,490 --> 02:03:09,000

a lot more pictures that are better than

3420

02:03:12,950 --> 02:03:10,500

these because I took them myself when I

3421

02:03:15,470 --> 02:03:12,960

was there they're better

3422

02:03:18,169 --> 02:03:15,480

um but um

3423

02:03:20,390 --> 02:03:18,179

you know it's just and when you read the

3424

02:03:23,390 --> 02:03:20,400

documentation of these two and it wasn't

3425

02:03:26,149 --> 02:03:23,400

just Chalet he was partnered with um

3426

02:03:27,709 --> 02:03:26,159

another oh my God I'm blanking under the

3427

02:03:29,209 --> 02:03:27,719

name and name I know very very well but

3428

02:03:31,310 --> 02:03:29,219

I'm blanking out on it right now because

3429

02:03:32,810 --> 02:03:31,320

we've been talking so much Kurt my

3430

02:03:34,310 --> 02:03:32,820

brain's like

3431

02:03:36,109 --> 02:03:34,320

um but I appreciate you taking all this

3432

02:03:37,790 --> 02:03:36,119

time yeah it's all documented in the

3433

02:03:39,530 --> 02:03:37,800

book very detailed meticulous

3434

02:03:41,689 --> 02:03:39,540

documentation of everything that they

3435

02:03:42,770 --> 02:03:41,699

did and these were two scientists who

3436

02:03:44,450 --> 02:03:42,780

are not

3437

02:03:45,830 --> 02:03:44,460

going to risk their careers by making

3438

02:03:47,689 --> 02:03:45,840

this stuff up and yeah there were

3439

02:03:48,950 --> 02:03:47,699

witnesses to it and studies done on the

3440

02:03:52,129 --> 02:03:48,960

all kinds of stuff

3441

02:03:54,770 --> 02:03:52,139

but it's phenomenal right that how do

3442

02:03:56,390 --> 02:03:54,780

you explain the materialization of of

3443

02:03:58,010 --> 02:03:56,400

living hands

3444

02:03:59,510 --> 02:03:58,020

and this is something that's been

3445

02:04:00,950 --> 02:03:59,520

documented and there are other studies

3446

02:04:02,810 --> 02:04:00,960

that have documented it too with other

3447

02:04:04,790 --> 02:04:02,820

mediums

3448

02:04:07,609 --> 02:04:04,800

so what was amazing to me that I had

3449

02:04:09,890 --> 02:04:07,619

studied these documents

3450

02:04:11,930 --> 02:04:09,900

and I was fascinated by it and then

3451

02:04:13,609 --> 02:04:11,940

suddenly I found this medium who can do

3452

02:04:15,290 --> 02:04:13,619

the same thing now

3453

02:04:17,030 --> 02:04:15,300

and it allowed me to be much more

3454

02:04:20,510 --> 02:04:17,040

accepting of it to realize if it could

3455

02:04:22,609 --> 02:04:20,520

be done then as was well documented by

3456

02:04:23,870 --> 02:04:22,619

numerous mediums and sort of what we

3457

02:04:27,350 --> 02:04:23,880

call the Golden Age of physical

3458

02:04:29,689 --> 02:04:27,360

mediumship which was mainly 1920s 30s or

3459

02:04:31,910 --> 02:04:29,699

even the end of the 1800s

3460

02:04:33,470 --> 02:04:31,920

and why couldn't it happen now if it

3461

02:04:36,050 --> 02:04:33,480

happened then right

3462

02:04:37,729 --> 02:04:36,060

and so even though Stewart does not want

3463

02:04:39,129 --> 02:04:37,739

these scientists coming in and filming

3464

02:04:41,510 --> 02:04:39,139

it and documenting it and all that

3465

02:04:44,689 --> 02:04:41,520

nonetheless it's happening now on the

3466

02:04:46,609 --> 02:04:44,699

planet the same thing and so that's why

3467

02:04:49,430 --> 02:04:46,619

for me to discover that and to be able

3468

02:04:51,410 --> 02:04:49,440

to experience it myself after being so

3469

02:04:55,010 --> 02:04:51,420

interested in this

3470

02:04:57,850 --> 02:04:55,020

was amazing okay I don't know what how

3471

02:05:01,490 --> 02:04:57,860

to describe it but it was really really

3472

02:05:07,490 --> 02:05:01,500

profound that that ever happened to me

3473

02:05:10,310 --> 02:05:08,149

um

3474

02:05:13,129 --> 02:05:10,320

I'm I've got some

3475

02:05:15,530 --> 02:05:13,139

um right another writing project in the

3476

02:05:17,330 --> 02:05:15,540

in the wings but it's not a book it's

3477

02:05:18,290 --> 02:05:17,340

another type form of writing which I

3478

02:05:20,270 --> 02:05:18,300

don't really want to talk about because

3479

02:05:23,330 --> 02:05:20,280

I don't like to until I know something's

3480

02:05:25,550 --> 02:05:23,340

really gonna happen let's see I'm you

3481

02:05:27,169 --> 02:05:25,560

know I'm I'm helping get the the current

3482

02:05:28,310 --> 02:05:27,179

series

3483

02:05:30,229 --> 02:05:28,320

um I'm dealing with a lot of

3484

02:05:33,109 --> 02:05:30,239

communications and responses to that and

3485

02:05:36,169 --> 02:05:33,119

opening interviews to try to get

3486

02:05:39,050 --> 02:05:36,179

the word out to the American public the

3487

02:05:41,270 --> 02:05:39,060

series being the Netflix Hulu one yeah

3488

02:05:43,430 --> 02:05:41,280

it's not Netflix it's it's not Geo and

3489

02:05:45,290 --> 02:05:43,440

Hulu for people who are listening once

3490

02:05:48,470 --> 02:05:45,300

more to UFOs investigating the unknown

3491

02:05:50,270 --> 02:05:48,480

is that correct yes go to Hulu it's

3492

02:05:52,189 --> 02:05:50,280

right there and it was just released a

3493

02:05:54,950 --> 02:05:52,199

couple days ago the first two episodes

3494

02:05:57,530 --> 02:05:54,960

the next two episodes are next Monday on

3495

02:05:59,209 --> 02:05:57,540

Nat Geo and then Tuesday on Hulu and

3496

02:06:01,930 --> 02:05:59,219

then the fifth episode is the following

3497

02:06:05,510 --> 02:06:01,940

Monday on that Geo and then on Hulu

3498

02:06:07,370 --> 02:06:05,520

so in two weeks all episodes will be on

3499

02:06:09,649 --> 02:06:07,380

Hulu but you can watch them gradually as

3500

02:06:11,870 --> 02:06:09,659

they as they're released yeah to be

3501

02:06:13,189 --> 02:06:11,880

clear this is February 2023 so if you're

3502

02:06:14,870 --> 02:06:13,199

listening to this much later all

3503

02:06:18,410 --> 02:06:14,880

episodes may be released

3504

02:06:20,149 --> 02:06:18,420

yeah depends um so I think the last date

3505

02:06:22,430 --> 02:06:20,159

I don't have my calendar in front of me

3506

02:06:24,830 --> 02:06:22,440

is two weeks from

3507

02:06:26,750 --> 02:06:24,840

the previous Monday I'm sure you're

3508

02:06:28,609 --> 02:06:26,760

already out there anyway

3509

02:06:30,470 --> 02:06:28,619

um I'm always hoping to be able to do

3510

02:06:31,609 --> 02:06:30,480

more reporting for the New York Times as

3511

02:06:33,950 --> 02:06:31,619

well

3512

02:06:35,689 --> 02:06:33,960

with my colleague Ralph Blumenthal and

3513

02:06:37,010 --> 02:06:35,699

we're always digging and talking to

3514

02:06:38,570 --> 02:06:37,020

people and

3515

02:06:39,950 --> 02:06:38,580

you know seeing what we can come up with

3516

02:06:42,109 --> 02:06:39,960

on that score

3517

02:06:43,910 --> 02:06:42,119

um and it takes way more time than you

3518

02:06:45,109 --> 02:06:43,920

might imagine because not everything

3519

02:06:47,089 --> 02:06:45,119

pans out

3520

02:06:50,270 --> 02:06:47,099

or you have to spend a lot of time

3521

02:06:52,270 --> 02:06:50,280

talking to sources to get maybe a nugget

3522

02:06:53,870 --> 02:06:52,280

that would lead to a story

3523

02:06:55,189 --> 02:06:53,880

so

3524

02:06:57,770 --> 02:06:55,199

um

3525

02:06:58,609 --> 02:06:57,780

yeah and I never know where my path will

3526

02:07:00,410 --> 02:06:58,619

go

3527

02:07:01,970 --> 02:07:00,420

you know there might be other uh

3528

02:07:03,530 --> 02:07:01,980

projects I'll do with breakthrough films

3529

02:07:06,169 --> 02:07:03,540

which is the company that made this

3530

02:07:07,970 --> 02:07:06,179

current series and also made surviving

3531

02:07:08,990 --> 02:07:07,980

death the series we just talked about on

3532

02:07:11,390 --> 02:07:09,000

Netflix

3533

02:07:12,649 --> 02:07:11,400

this amazing independent film company in

3534

02:07:14,689 --> 02:07:12,659

New York who I've worked with for years

3535

02:07:15,950 --> 02:07:14,699

and years so we may end up doing another

3536

02:07:18,050 --> 02:07:15,960

uh

3537

02:07:19,609 --> 02:07:18,060

series or documentary or something

3538

02:07:22,370 --> 02:07:19,619

together

3539

02:07:25,129 --> 02:07:22,380

I don't know yet but do you have a dream

3540

02:07:29,570 --> 02:07:27,410

um oh kind of but I don't know I can't

3541

02:07:31,070 --> 02:07:29,580

talk I don't want to talk about it but

3542

02:07:32,450 --> 02:07:31,080

like man that is not in the works right

3543

02:07:33,709 --> 02:07:32,460

now that you're thinking I'm working up

3544

02:07:35,570 --> 02:07:33,719

to that

3545

02:07:37,609 --> 02:07:35,580

I would say yes

3546

02:07:40,850 --> 02:07:37,619

I'm similar in that I don't like to talk

3547

02:07:41,930 --> 02:07:40,860

about what's embryonic how many years is

3548

02:07:44,209 --> 02:07:41,940

that away

3549

02:07:46,330 --> 02:07:44,219

in your best case scenario

3550

02:07:49,729 --> 02:07:46,340

um

3551

02:07:54,410 --> 02:07:49,739

I don't know it depends how much focus

3552

02:07:57,050 --> 02:07:54,420

is put on it the resources to do it and

3553

02:07:58,850 --> 02:07:57,060

I mean it could be just a few years

3554

02:08:01,129 --> 02:07:58,860

away

3555

02:08:03,950 --> 02:08:01,139

okay I'm gonna hold you to that within a

3556

02:08:05,570 --> 02:08:03,960

decade okay oh definitely I don't yeah

3557

02:08:07,070 --> 02:08:05,580

it better happen before that I don't

3558

02:08:08,570 --> 02:08:07,080

think we're gonna be in any shape in a

3559

02:08:11,510 --> 02:08:08,580

decade to be doing very much of anything

3560

02:08:13,189 --> 02:08:11,520

so I don't have I'm not hopeful for the

3561

02:08:15,709 --> 02:08:13,199

future direction that we're moving in it

3562

02:08:19,010 --> 02:08:15,719

and the future Direction climate wise AI

3563

02:08:20,390 --> 02:08:19,020

wise and geopolitical wise gee you know

3564

02:08:22,609 --> 02:08:20,400

that's the thing I think is going to

3565

02:08:24,530 --> 02:08:22,619

kind of come I think things are going to

3566

02:08:25,430 --> 02:08:24,540

be pretty difficult starting in a few

3567

02:08:28,070 --> 02:08:25,440

years

3568

02:08:29,510 --> 02:08:28,080

and from what I've told my sources

3569

02:08:31,910 --> 02:08:29,520

what does that mean it's going to be

3570

02:08:33,950 --> 02:08:31,920

difficult I mean I can't say

3571

02:08:36,830 --> 02:08:33,960

specifically I don't know that much yet

3572

02:08:38,930 --> 02:08:36,840

and I can't really say but just that um

3573

02:08:40,850 --> 02:08:38,940

a lot of what we take for granted now in

3574

02:08:43,010 --> 02:08:40,860

life I don't think is going to be

3575

02:08:44,930 --> 02:08:43,020

you know we're not going to have it a

3576

02:08:47,030 --> 02:08:44,940

lot of things we have now that makes our

3577

02:08:48,830 --> 02:08:47,040

lives as wonderful as they are

3578

02:08:51,350 --> 02:08:48,840

like electricity

3579

02:08:52,790 --> 02:08:51,360

I don't know I don't know just the

3580

02:08:55,669 --> 02:08:52,800

access to all the things we have access

3581

02:08:59,270 --> 02:08:55,679

to now that are that are dependent on

3582

02:09:01,790 --> 02:08:59,280

the global globalization basically

3583

02:09:03,470 --> 02:09:01,800

which just aren't sustainable

3584

02:09:05,390 --> 02:09:03,480

a lot of the things we have aren't

3585

02:09:08,330 --> 02:09:05,400

sustainable the populations are growing

3586

02:09:10,970 --> 02:09:08,340

and I think the climate issues are major

3587

02:09:12,770 --> 02:09:10,980

as well and that's just my opinion

3588

02:09:15,109 --> 02:09:12,780

but I have studied quite a bit about the

3589

02:09:17,030 --> 02:09:15,119

climate change problem and I take it

3590

02:09:18,830 --> 02:09:17,040

really seriously is there something

3591

02:09:20,629 --> 02:09:18,840

about the geopolitical situation because

3592

02:09:22,790 --> 02:09:20,639

you just referenced population climate

3593

02:09:24,350 --> 02:09:22,800

change it's not that simple I I just

3594

02:09:27,410 --> 02:09:24,360

don't feel qualified to talk about it

3595

02:09:30,770 --> 02:09:27,420

but I just I just don't think things

3596

02:09:32,270 --> 02:09:30,780

things as they are now are sustainable

3597

02:09:34,070 --> 02:09:32,280

and

3598

02:09:35,350 --> 02:09:34,080

I'm not qualified to really talk about

3599

02:09:39,530 --> 02:09:35,360

that

3600

02:09:41,750 --> 02:09:39,540

yeah so I I don't think it I don't think

3601
02:09:44,089 --> 02:09:41,760
10 years of the future

3602
02:09:46,729 --> 02:09:44,099
I only think three or four years into

3603
02:09:53,810 --> 02:09:48,709
it's too uncertain past that point

3604
02:09:58,070 --> 02:09:55,490
okay

3605
02:10:00,890 --> 02:09:58,080
I'm going to check with the audience

3606
02:10:04,490 --> 02:10:02,330
do we have some questions from the

3607
02:10:06,589 --> 02:10:04,500
audience someone said you're working on

3608
02:10:09,470 --> 02:10:06,599
disclosure

3609
02:10:12,649 --> 02:10:09,480
kind of I think so yeah yeah of A Sort

3610
02:10:14,209 --> 02:10:12,659
huh right if I can report new

3611
02:10:16,970 --> 02:10:14,219
information it kind of moves the ball

3612
02:10:19,189 --> 02:10:16,980
towards greater disclosure while we're

3613
02:10:21,109 --> 02:10:19,199

talking about that I get probably as

3614

02:10:23,209 --> 02:10:21,119

frustrated as you do and as anyone who's

3615

02:10:25,550 --> 02:10:23,219

listening to this watching interviews

3616

02:10:26,870 --> 02:10:25,560

with the supposed UFO big weeks we're

3617

02:10:29,270 --> 02:10:26,880

hoping we're watching them thinking

3618

02:10:31,370 --> 02:10:29,280

please slip up say something that

3619

02:10:32,390 --> 02:10:31,380

crosses your NDA there's such a lack of

3620

02:10:34,370 --> 02:10:32,400

information it's constantly

3621

02:10:36,350 --> 02:10:34,380

disappointing or there's equivocation

3622

02:10:38,030 --> 02:10:36,360

and we just want more answers more

3623

02:10:39,530 --> 02:10:38,040

answers and you mentioned there are some

3624

02:10:41,330 --> 02:10:39,540

necessary preconditions for further

3625

02:10:43,250 --> 02:10:41,340

disclosure I think one of them is

3626

02:10:45,229 --> 02:10:43,260

destigmatization and I think part of

3627

02:10:46,970 --> 02:10:45,239

that is also people watching in a sense

3628

02:10:48,410 --> 02:10:46,980

if you're watching when you're hearing

3629

02:10:50,450 --> 02:10:48,420

this you're listening to this you're a

3630

02:10:52,910 --> 02:10:50,460

part of a necessary precondition for

3631

02:10:54,589 --> 02:10:52,920

disclosure so it's not all lost I know I

3632

02:10:56,450 --> 02:10:54,599

can get dismayed when I watch interviews

3633

02:10:57,830 --> 02:10:56,460

or read transcripts and so on and I'm

3634

02:10:59,270 --> 02:10:57,840

thinking like come on I just want to

3635

02:11:01,209 --> 02:10:59,280

hear the answers here the answers you're

3636

02:11:03,589 --> 02:11:01,219

gonna mess up lapses linguui somewhere

3637

02:11:05,209 --> 02:11:03,599

right they're so careful not to because

3638

02:11:07,370 --> 02:11:05,219

they don't want to get in trouble but

3639

02:11:09,050 --> 02:11:07,380

there is this process now that people

3640

02:11:10,970 --> 02:11:09,060

can go through with this with

3641

02:11:14,209 --> 02:11:10,980

information like that

3642

02:11:15,609 --> 02:11:14,219

to reveal it to the authorities into

3643

02:11:19,129 --> 02:11:15,619

Congress

3644

02:11:20,629 --> 02:11:19,139

that maybe will eventually become

3645

02:11:22,790 --> 02:11:20,639

available for us

3646

02:11:24,169 --> 02:11:22,800

so people with that information now have

3647

02:11:26,390 --> 02:11:24,179

something they can do with it and they

3648

02:11:28,250 --> 02:11:26,400

don't just sit on it anymore

3649

02:11:30,290 --> 02:11:28,260

so we'll see what happens

3650

02:11:32,450 --> 02:11:30,300

so I'll read some of the comments many

3651

02:11:34,250 --> 02:11:32,460

many plaudits toward you saying

3652

02:11:36,530 --> 02:11:34,260

appreciate all of your time Leslie thank

3653

02:11:38,209 --> 02:11:36,540

you Leslie your 2017 article was a

3654

02:11:40,850 --> 02:11:38,219

paradigm shift this is my favorite toe

3655

02:11:43,609 --> 02:11:40,860

interview yet great

3656

02:11:44,930 --> 02:11:43,619

so well people like the weird stuff I

3657

02:11:47,089 --> 02:11:44,940

think they like honesty more than

3658

02:11:48,770 --> 02:11:47,099

anything else I do feel very I almost

3659

02:11:49,970 --> 02:11:48,780

feel vulnerable talking about all that

3660

02:11:52,550 --> 02:11:49,980

stuff and I hope people will understand

3661

02:11:54,410 --> 02:11:52,560

that it's very personal and it's also

3662

02:11:57,350 --> 02:11:54,420

out of context when you're hearing it so

3663

02:11:59,390 --> 02:11:57,360

grant me that yeah what's been your

3664

02:12:02,810 --> 02:11:59,400

experience with the phenomenon as in the

3665

02:12:05,330 --> 02:12:02,820

more UFO UAP related phenomena I would

3666

02:12:06,709 --> 02:12:05,340

say nothing I mean I I may have seen

3667

02:12:08,870 --> 02:12:06,719

some things in the sky that I thought I

3668

02:12:10,550 --> 02:12:08,880

wonder what that is but you know nothing

3669

02:12:12,290 --> 02:12:10,560

dramatic at all

3670

02:12:13,970 --> 02:12:12,300

that that's really all the people I've

3671

02:12:15,649 --> 02:12:13,980

talked to who are witnesses rather than

3672

02:12:17,510 --> 02:12:15,659

me being a witness

3673

02:12:19,490 --> 02:12:17,520

how do you think the world would change

3674

02:12:21,290 --> 02:12:19,500

if they knew what you knew that is to

3675

02:12:23,030 --> 02:12:21,300

say there are some pieces of information

3676

02:12:24,649 --> 02:12:23,040

that were given to you that you can't

3677

02:12:26,689 --> 02:12:24,659

disclose because it was told to you off

3678

02:12:29,089 --> 02:12:26,699

the Record or for whatever other reason

3679

02:12:30,589 --> 02:12:29,099

given that you can't say what it is but

3680

02:12:32,149 --> 02:12:30,599

how do you think the world would change

3681

02:12:35,390 --> 02:12:32,159

if people had access to the same

3682

02:12:35,400 --> 02:12:38,570

um

3683

02:12:42,950 --> 02:12:40,729

I don't think I have access that much

3684

02:12:44,689 --> 02:12:42,960

more than most people but

3685

02:12:47,990 --> 02:12:44,699

um

3686

02:12:51,830 --> 02:12:49,550

I don't know if I can say without

3687

02:12:52,609 --> 02:12:51,840

revealing what that knowledge is you

3688

02:12:55,010 --> 02:12:52,619

know

3689

02:12:57,470 --> 02:12:55,020

it's just think about if

3690

02:13:00,229 --> 02:12:57,480

if I mean we talked about it earlier if

3691

02:13:02,089 --> 02:13:00,239

people become convinced that there is

3692

02:13:05,089 --> 02:13:02,099

something here that's

3693

02:13:06,589 --> 02:13:05,099

not human and it's it's an intelligence

3694

02:13:08,830 --> 02:13:06,599

and it has power

3695

02:13:11,750 --> 02:13:08,840

how would they react

3696

02:13:14,270 --> 02:13:11,760

I mean that's kind of when we talked

3697

02:13:16,729 --> 02:13:14,280

about it earlier

3698

02:13:19,490 --> 02:13:18,290

you know I don't know what else I can

3699

02:13:21,830 --> 02:13:19,500

say

3700

02:13:23,089 --> 02:13:21,840

with regard to the uaps what convinces

3701
02:13:25,189 --> 02:13:23,099
you that there's something intelligent

3702
02:13:27,050 --> 02:13:25,199
behind it I'll preface this with the way

3703
02:13:29,089 --> 02:13:27,060
it moves in the sky doesn't to me

3704
02:13:30,890 --> 02:13:29,099
indicate intelligence per se because it

3705
02:13:32,510 --> 02:13:30,900
could be some Advanced drone if it's

3706
02:13:34,910 --> 02:13:32,520
even extraterrestrial extraterrestrial

3707
02:13:37,069 --> 02:13:34,920
sense something unmanned or sent a

3708
02:13:38,510 --> 02:13:37,079
biological right robot right and it

3709
02:13:41,930 --> 02:13:38,520
doesn't necessarily mean creativity or

3710
02:13:44,209 --> 02:13:41,940
intelligence or intention what convinces

3711
02:13:46,910 --> 02:13:44,219
you that there's intelligence behind the

3712
02:13:49,189 --> 02:13:46,920
uaps well I mean there are some cases

3713
02:13:51,530 --> 02:13:49,199

where they're responsive

3714

02:13:53,149 --> 02:13:51,540

so there are cases I remember in the

3715

02:13:56,270 --> 02:13:53,159

study by Richard Haynes that I wrote

3716

02:13:58,010 --> 02:13:56,280

about in 2001 and it goes way back you

3717

02:13:59,870 --> 02:13:58,020

know in documenting all these cases of

3718

02:14:01,669 --> 02:13:59,880

Aviation safety issues with it with

3719

02:14:04,129 --> 02:14:01,679

commercial airplanes

3720

02:14:06,589 --> 02:14:04,139

there were many cases where the UFOs

3721

02:14:07,970 --> 02:14:06,599

appeared to respond to the actions of

3722

02:14:10,550 --> 02:14:07,980

the pilot or the movements of the

3723

02:14:13,189 --> 02:14:10,560

airplane even in the even in the Tic Tac

3724

02:14:15,530 --> 02:14:13,199

event right you know the way that Tic

3725

02:14:18,470 --> 02:14:15,540

Tac was responding to the to Dave fraver

3726

02:14:20,629 --> 02:14:18,480

and kind of interacting with him other

3727

02:14:24,229 --> 02:14:20,639

another case is the Peruvian case of

3728

02:14:25,729 --> 02:14:24,239

1980 where um Oscar Santa Maria was sent

3729

02:14:27,589 --> 02:14:25,739

out to shoot down

3730

02:14:29,330 --> 02:14:27,599

something that they saw with us it's

3731

02:14:31,270 --> 02:14:29,340

funny about bringing this up now they

3732

02:14:35,149 --> 02:14:31,280

thought it was a spy balloon

3733

02:14:37,129 --> 02:14:35,159

uh and um this thing kind of got

3734

02:14:39,290 --> 02:14:37,139

involved in it he realized it wasn't a

3735

02:14:40,970 --> 02:14:39,300

balloon it was a he tried to shoot it

3736

02:14:42,890 --> 02:14:40,980

down and he couldn't shoot it down but

3737

02:14:44,089 --> 02:14:42,900

then it started to maneuver along with

3738

02:14:46,790 --> 02:14:44,099

his plane

3739

02:14:48,050 --> 02:14:46,800

and it would interact with him I mean I

3740

02:14:49,310 --> 02:14:48,060

won't go on all the details but there

3741

02:14:51,290 --> 02:14:49,320

was sort of this cat and mouse game

3742

02:14:54,229 --> 02:14:51,300

going on so lots of times there seems to

3743

02:14:55,729 --> 02:14:54,239

be interactions that are occurring so

3744

02:14:57,229 --> 02:14:55,739

that's where I think the intelligence

3745

02:14:58,910 --> 02:14:57,239

comes in and a lot of the military

3746

02:15:00,709 --> 02:14:58,920

people I mean the famous phrase of

3747

02:15:03,950 --> 02:15:00,719

Charles halts from the red ocean

3748

02:15:05,450 --> 02:15:03,960

incident is he says it said so many

3749

02:15:08,030 --> 02:15:05,460

times that they appear to be under

3750

02:15:09,950 --> 02:15:08,040

intelligent control it just a phrase

3751

02:15:11,390 --> 02:15:09,960

I've heard a lot of them use and I think

3752

02:15:14,209 --> 02:15:11,400

when the pilots are in the air and

3753

02:15:15,649 --> 02:15:14,219

observing them if there's any sense of

3754

02:15:17,750 --> 02:15:15,659

responsiveness

3755

02:15:19,370 --> 02:15:17,760

to the their presence that would

3756

02:15:21,350 --> 02:15:19,380

indicate there's some Consciousness

3757

02:15:23,930 --> 02:15:21,360

there there's some awareness of of them

3758

02:15:25,609 --> 02:15:23,940

which implies intelligence

3759

02:15:28,430 --> 02:15:25,619

so you have to look at the cases when

3760

02:15:29,270 --> 02:15:28,440

there's more of an interaction

3761

02:15:30,950 --> 02:15:29,280

um

3762

02:15:32,510 --> 02:15:30,960

but because you're right if they're just

3763

02:15:34,790 --> 02:15:32,520

flying around up there doing their own

3764

02:15:36,470 --> 02:15:34,800

thing it it doesn't show particularly

3765

02:15:37,850 --> 02:15:36,480

intelligence it's when they're

3766

02:15:39,169 --> 02:15:37,860

responding to something that's happening

3767

02:15:40,510 --> 02:15:39,179

around them in the moment that they

3768

02:15:43,069 --> 02:15:40,520

couldn't predict

3769

02:15:44,750 --> 02:15:43,079

that you you know unless there's some

3770

02:15:45,910 --> 02:15:44,760

kind of Technology where they can do

3771

02:15:48,649 --> 02:15:45,920

that without

3772

02:15:50,689 --> 02:15:48,659

intelligence that depends how you define

3773

02:15:51,890 --> 02:15:50,699

intelligence I guess I mean maybe

3774

02:15:53,810 --> 02:15:51,900

they're they're just sophisticated

3775

02:15:55,910 --> 02:15:53,820

technology that can

3776

02:15:57,950 --> 02:15:55,920

adapt and respond to what's going on

3777

02:16:01,310 --> 02:15:57,960

around them

3778

02:16:03,530 --> 02:16:01,320

um so I don't know but um I've heard so

3779

02:16:06,770 --> 02:16:03,540

many military Witnesses and Military

3780

02:16:08,569 --> 02:16:06,780

experts use that phrase

3781

02:16:11,450 --> 02:16:08,579

that they appear to be under intelligent

3782

02:16:13,490 --> 02:16:11,460

control that I just kind of

3783

02:16:16,189 --> 02:16:13,500

in many cases it appears to me that way

3784

02:16:17,870 --> 02:16:16,199

too have you heard anything credible or

3785

02:16:20,750 --> 02:16:17,880

anything interesting with regard to the

3786

02:16:23,510 --> 02:16:20,760

time traveling humans hypothesis

3787

02:16:25,310 --> 02:16:23,520

yeah I find it really interesting Kurt

3788

02:16:26,510 --> 02:16:25,320

it's funny you raised that question

3789

02:16:28,250 --> 02:16:26,520

because I have this little thing in

3790

02:16:31,790 --> 02:16:28,260

front of me I was thinking about reading

3791

02:16:32,750 --> 02:16:31,800

it's a little it's sent to me by

3792

02:16:35,750 --> 02:16:32,760

um

3793

02:16:37,730 --> 02:16:35,760

a colleague who is very interested in

3794

02:16:39,469 --> 02:16:37,740

that question

3795

02:16:42,230 --> 02:16:39,479

and it kind of relates to the show

3796

02:16:43,969 --> 02:16:42,240

called Dark that I mentioned earlier

3797

02:16:45,950 --> 02:16:43,979

which I would encourage everyone to

3798

02:16:48,110 --> 02:16:45,960

watch because it deals with that

3799

02:16:50,209 --> 02:16:48,120

question and it's it's metaphorical

3800

02:16:51,469 --> 02:16:50,219

it deals with humans involved with time

3801

02:16:53,209 --> 02:16:51,479

travel but you have to look at the

3802

02:16:55,009 --> 02:16:53,219

deeper layers of it and it really speaks

3803

02:16:57,290 --> 02:16:55,019

to the question of that that you bring

3804

02:16:59,410 --> 02:16:57,300

up and I just wanna

3805

02:17:02,150 --> 02:16:59,420

I want to just read I was really

3806

02:17:05,089 --> 02:17:02,160

affected by these few lines that this

3807

02:17:07,669 --> 02:17:05,099

friend sent to me and it says

3808

02:17:10,129 --> 02:17:07,679

what he wrote was we trust that time is

3809

02:17:13,310 --> 02:17:10,139

linear that it proceeds eternally

3810

02:17:14,990 --> 02:17:13,320

uniformly into Infinity but the

3811

02:17:17,389 --> 02:17:15,000

distinction between past present and

3812

02:17:20,150 --> 02:17:17,399

future is nothing but an illusion

3813

02:17:22,549 --> 02:17:20,160

yesterday today and tomorrow are not

3814

02:17:24,169 --> 02:17:22,559

consecutive they are connected in a

3815

02:17:26,330 --> 02:17:24,179

never-ending Circle

3816

02:17:29,089 --> 02:17:26,340

everything is connected

3817

02:17:32,389 --> 02:17:29,099

We Exist within a spiral galaxy after

3818

02:17:38,870 --> 02:17:32,399

all ultimately what we know is a drop

3819

02:17:42,169 --> 02:17:40,490

maybe that doesn't really relate to time

3820

02:17:43,610 --> 02:17:42,179

travel but it sort of does because it

3821

02:17:45,469 --> 02:17:43,620

already time travel is connected with

3822

02:17:50,150 --> 02:17:45,479

time

3823

02:17:53,330 --> 02:17:50,160

and some of the lines from this text uh

3824

02:17:55,910 --> 02:17:53,340

actually came from the show dark

3825

02:17:59,209 --> 02:17:55,920

um and so

3826

02:18:00,889 --> 02:17:59,219

I would yeah that's about you know I'm

3827

02:18:04,250 --> 02:18:00,899

I'm still trying to figure all this out

3828

02:18:07,490 --> 02:18:06,230

uh I would encourage people to watch

3829

02:18:09,349 --> 02:18:07,500

that and see what see what they think of

3830

02:18:13,730 --> 02:18:09,359

it because I learned a lot from that

3831

02:18:17,089 --> 02:18:13,740

show about time and time travel and

3832

02:18:18,469 --> 02:18:17,099

it all relates to the ultimate nature of

3833

02:18:19,790 --> 02:18:18,479

the phenomenon we're dealing with which

3834

02:18:23,990 --> 02:18:19,800

is something

3835

02:18:26,209 --> 02:18:24,000

vast and big and defies time and

3836

02:18:29,629 --> 02:18:26,219

so it yeah so can it be connected to

3837

02:18:32,209 --> 02:18:29,639

time travel yes I say so

3838

02:18:34,009 --> 02:18:32,219

Leslie thank you so much for coming on I

3839

02:18:35,570 --> 02:18:34,019

appreciate you spending three hours at

3840

02:18:38,270 --> 02:18:35,580

least with me

3841

02:18:40,969 --> 02:18:38,280

oh Kurt it went really fast and because

3842

02:18:42,589 --> 02:18:40,979

I'm blabbing away and talking a lot so

3843

02:18:43,849 --> 02:18:42,599

but I think you asked fantastic

3844

02:18:46,190 --> 02:18:43,859

questions

3845

02:18:48,530 --> 02:18:46,200

I appreciate the respect and curiosity

3846

02:18:50,389 --> 02:18:48,540

you have for these strange things that

3847

02:18:52,490 --> 02:18:50,399

happened and I'm not the only one they

3848

02:18:54,830 --> 02:18:52,500

happen to they happen to lots of people

3849

02:18:57,049 --> 02:18:54,840

so I want people to realize that they're

3850

02:18:59,030 --> 02:18:57,059

not weird

3851
02:19:00,770 --> 02:18:59,040
um and yeah

3852
02:19:03,110 --> 02:19:00,780
I appreciate your

3853
02:19:05,030 --> 02:19:03,120
putting this information out because

3854
02:19:06,169 --> 02:19:05,040
it's important that people understand

3855
02:19:08,589 --> 02:19:06,179
that

3856
02:19:11,330 --> 02:19:08,599
life isn't what they think it is

3857
02:19:15,169 --> 02:19:11,340
and they don't have to feel weird if

3858
02:19:17,450 --> 02:19:15,179
they have anomalous experiences

3859
02:19:19,250 --> 02:19:17,460
thank you Leslie thank you so much Kurt

3860
02:19:21,770 --> 02:19:19,260
appreciate it very much

3861
02:19:23,929 --> 02:19:21,780
don't go anywhere one of the best videos

3862
02:19:25,250 --> 02:19:23,939
on toe was just released and I can say

3863
02:19:27,589 --> 02:19:25,260

that confidently because it's

3864

02:19:29,629 --> 02:19:27,599

technically not ours but instead yours

3865

02:19:31,669 --> 02:19:29,639

it's the list of winners and runner-ups

3866

02:19:34,009 --> 02:19:31,679

for the physics and explication contest

3867

02:19:36,110 --> 02:19:34,019

recently launched on tow visit the link

3868

02:19:37,910 --> 02:19:36,120

in the description thank you to all of

3869

02:19:40,310 --> 02:19:37,920

the winners and congratulations to

3870

02:19:42,290 --> 02:19:40,320

everyone that video covers various

3871

02:19:44,209 --> 02:19:42,300

explanations to reality to Advanced

3872

02:19:45,770 --> 02:19:44,219

physics techniques and Concepts put

3873

02:19:47,690 --> 02:19:45,780

forward by several of the people in the

3874

02:19:50,030 --> 02:19:47,700

theories of everything community

3875

02:19:51,650 --> 02:19:50,040

the podcast is now concluded thank you

3876
02:19:53,510 --> 02:19:51,660
for watching if you haven't subscribed

3877
02:19:55,550 --> 02:19:53,520
or clicked on that like button now would

3878
02:19:58,310 --> 02:19:55,560
be a great time to do so as each

3879
02:20:00,349 --> 02:19:58,320
subscribe and like helps YouTube push

3880
02:20:02,150 --> 02:20:00,359
this content to more people also I

3881
02:20:04,550 --> 02:20:02,160
recently found out that external links

3882
02:20:07,070 --> 02:20:04,560
count plenty toward the algorithm which

3883
02:20:08,330 --> 02:20:07,080
means that when you share on Twitter on

3884
02:20:10,490 --> 02:20:08,340
Facebook on Reddit

3885
02:20:12,349 --> 02:20:10,500
Etc it shows YouTube that people are

3886
02:20:14,389 --> 02:20:12,359
talking about this outside of YouTube

3887
02:20:16,250 --> 02:20:14,399
which in turn greatly AIDS the

3888
02:20:17,870 --> 02:20:16,260

Distribution on YouTube as well if you'd

3889

02:20:20,230 --> 02:20:17,880

like to support more conversations like

3890

02:20:22,310 --> 02:20:20,240

this then do consider visiting

3891

02:20:24,530 --> 02:20:22,320

theoriesofeverything.org again it's

3892

02:20:26,929 --> 02:20:24,540

support from the sponsors and you that

3893

02:20:28,610 --> 02:20:26,939

allow me to work on toe full time you

3894

02:20:30,710 --> 02:20:28,620

get early access to ad-free audio

3895

02:20:32,870 --> 02:20:30,720

episodes there as well every dollar

3896

02:20:34,849 --> 02:20:32,880

helps far more than you may think either